

**UNITED STATES  
SECURITIES AND EXCHANGE COMMISSION  
Washington, DC 20549**

**FORM 10-K**

Annual report pursuant to Section 13 or 15(d) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934  
**For the fiscal year ended December 31, 2021**

or

Transition report pursuant to Section 13 or 15(d) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934  
For the transition period from \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_  
**Commission file number 1-3950**

**Ford Motor Company**

*(Exact name of Registrant as specified in its charter)*

**Delaware**  
*(State of incorporation)*

**38-0549190**  
*(I.R.S. Employer Identification No.)*

**One American Road  
Dearborn, Michigan**  
*(Address of principal executive offices)*

**48126**  
*(Zip Code)*

**313-322-3000**  
*(Registrant's telephone number, including area code)*

**Securities registered pursuant to Section 12(b) of the Act:**

<u>Title of each class</u>	<u>Trading symbols</u>	<u>Name of each exchange on which registered</u>
Common Stock, par value \$.01 per share	F	New York Stock Exchange
6.200% Notes due June 1, 2059	FPRB	New York Stock Exchange
6.000% Notes due December 1, 2059	FPRC	New York Stock Exchange

**Securities registered pursuant to Section 12(g) of the Act:** None.

Indicate by check mark if the registrant is a well-known seasoned issuer, as defined in Rule 405 of the Securities Act.  
Yes  No

Indicate by check mark if the registrant is not required to file reports pursuant to Section 13 or Section 15(d) of the Act.  
Yes  No

Indicate by check mark whether the registrant (1) has filed all reports required to be filed by Section 13 or 15(d) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934 during the preceding 12 months (or for such shorter period that the registrant was required to file such reports), and (2) has been subject to such filing requirements for the past 90 days. Yes  No

Indicate by check mark whether the registrant has submitted electronically every Interactive Data File required to be submitted pursuant to Rule 405 of Regulation S-T (§ 232.405 of this chapter) during the preceding 12 months (or for such shorter period that the registrant was required to submit such files). Yes  No

Indicate by check mark whether the registrant is a large accelerated filer, an accelerated filer, a non-accelerated filer, a smaller reporting company, or emerging growth company. See the definitions of “large accelerated filer,” “accelerated filer,” “smaller reporting company,” and “emerging growth company” in Rule 12b-2 of the Exchange Act.

Large accelerated filer  Accelerated filer  Non-accelerated filer  Smaller reporting company   
Emerging growth company

If an emerging growth company, indicate by check mark if the registrant has elected not to use the extended transition period for complying with any new or revised financial accounting standards provided pursuant to Section 13(a) of the Exchange Act.

Indicate by check mark whether the registrant has filed a report on and attestation to its management’s assessment of the effectiveness of its internal control over financial reporting under Section 404(b) of the Sarbanes-Oxley Act (15 U.S.C. 7262(b)) by the registered public accounting firm that prepared or issued its audit report.

Indicate by check mark whether the registrant is a shell company (as defined in Rule 12b-2 of the Act). Yes  No

As of June 30, 2021, Ford had outstanding 3,923,909,331 shares of Common Stock and 70,852,076 shares of Class B Stock. Based on the New York Stock Exchange Composite Transaction closing price of the Common Stock on that date (\$14.86 per share), the aggregate market value of such Common Stock was \$58,309,292,659. Although there is no quoted market for our Class B Stock, shares of Class B Stock may be converted at any time into an equal number of shares of Common Stock for the purpose of effecting the sale or other disposition of such shares of Common Stock. The shares of Common Stock and Class B Stock outstanding at June 30, 2021 included shares owned by persons who may be deemed to be “affiliates” of Ford. We do not believe, however, that any such person should be considered to be an affiliate. For information concerning ownership of outstanding Common Stock and Class B Stock, see the Proxy Statement for Ford’s Annual Meeting of Stockholders currently scheduled to be held on May 12, 2022 (our “Proxy Statement”), which is incorporated by reference under various Items of this Report as indicated below.

As of January 31, 2022, Ford had outstanding 3,933,395,476 shares of Common Stock and 70,852,076 shares of Class B Stock. Based on the New York Stock Exchange Composite Transaction closing price of the Common Stock on that date (\$20.30 per share), the aggregate market value of such Common Stock was \$79,847,928,163.

#### DOCUMENTS INCORPORATED BY REFERENCE

<u>Document</u>	<u>Where Incorporated</u>
Proxy Statement*	Part III (Items 10, 11, 12, 13, and 14)

\* As stated under various Items of this Report, only certain specified portions of such document are incorporated by reference in this Report.

Exhibit Index begins on page 99

---

---

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY**  
**ANNUAL REPORT ON FORM 10-K**  
**For the Year Ended December 31, 2021**

**Table of Contents**

		<b>Page</b>
	<b>Part I</b>	
Item 1	Business	1
	Overview	2
	Automotive Segment	2
	Mobility Segment	6
	Ford Credit Segment	6
	Corporate Other	7
	Interest on Debt	7
	Governmental Standards	7
	Human Capital Resources	13
Item 1A	Risk Factors	17
Item 1B	Unresolved Staff Comments	26
Item 2	Properties	27
Item 3	Legal Proceedings	28
Item 4	Mine Safety Disclosures	30
Item 4A	Executive Officers of Ford	31
	<b>Part II</b>	
Item 5	Market for Registrant's Common Equity, Related Stockholder Matters and Issuer Purchases of Equity Securities	32
Item 7	Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations	34
	Key Trends and Economic Factors Affecting Ford and the Automotive Industry	34
	Results of Operations - 2021	38
	Automotive Segment	40
	Mobility Segment	46
	Ford Credit Segment	46
	Corporate Other	49
	Interest on Debt	49
	Taxes	50
	Results of Operations - 2020	51
	Automotive Segment	53
	Mobility Segment	58
	Ford Credit Segment	58
	Corporate Other	59
	Interest on Debt	59
	Taxes	59
	Liquidity and Capital Resources	60
	Credit Ratings	72
	Outlook	73
	Cautionary Note on Forward-Looking Statements	74
	Non-GAAP Financial Measures That Supplement GAAP Measures	75
	Non-GAAP Financial Measure Reconciliations	77
	2021 Supplemental Financial Information	80
	Critical Accounting Estimates	84
	Accounting Standards Issued But Not Yet Adopted	92

**Table of Contents**  
**(continued)**

Item 7A	Quantitative and Qualitative Disclosures About Market Risk	93
Item 8	Financial Statements and Supplementary Data	96
Item 9	Changes in and Disagreements with Accountants on Accounting and Financial Disclosure	96
Item 9A	Controls and Procedures	97
Item 9B	Other Information	97
Item 9C	Disclosure Regarding Foreign Jurisdictions that Prevent Inspections	97
	<b>Part III</b>	
Item 10	Directors, Executive Officers of Ford, and Corporate Governance	98
Item 11	Executive Compensation	98
Item 12	Security Ownership of Certain Beneficial Owners and Management and Related Stockholder Matters	98
Item 13	Certain Relationships and Related Transactions, and Director Independence	98
Item 14	Principal Accounting Fees and Services	98
	<b>Part IV</b>	
Item 15	Exhibits and Financial Statement Schedules	99
Item 16	Form 10-K Summary	103
	Signatures	104
	<b>Ford Motor Company and Subsidiaries Financial Statements</b>	
	Report of Independent Registered Public Accounting Firm	106
	Consolidated Statements of Cash Flows	109
	Consolidated Income Statements	110
	Consolidated Statements of Comprehensive Income	110
	Consolidated Balance Sheets	111
	Consolidated Statements of Equity	112
	Notes to the Financial Statements	113
	Schedule II — Valuation and Qualifying Accounts	177

## PART I.

### ITEM 1. *Business.*

Ford Motor Company was incorporated in Delaware in 1919. We acquired the business of a Michigan company, also known as Ford Motor Company, which had been incorporated in 1903 to produce and sell automobiles designed and engineered by Henry Ford. We are a global company based in Dearborn, Michigan. With about 183,000 employees worldwide, the Company is committed to helping build a better world, where every person is free to move and pursue their dreams. The Company's Ford+ plan for growth and value creation combines existing strengths, new capabilities, and always-on relationships with customers to enrich experiences for and deepen the loyalty of those customers. Ford designs, manufactures, markets, and services a full line of connected, increasingly electrified passenger and commercial vehicles: Ford trucks, utility vehicles, vans, and cars, and Lincoln luxury vehicles. The Company is pursuing leadership positions in electrification, connected vehicle services, and mobility solutions, including self-driving technology, and provides financial services through Ford Motor Credit Company LLC ("Ford Credit").

In addition to the information about Ford and our subsidiaries contained in this Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2021 ("2021 Form 10-K Report" or "Report"), extensive information about our Company can be found at <http://corporate.ford.com>, including information about our management team, brands, products, services, and corporate governance principles.

The corporate governance information on our website includes our Corporate Governance Principles, Code of Ethics for Senior Financial Personnel, Code of Ethics for the Board of Directors, Code of Corporate Conduct for all employees, and the Charters for each of the Committees of our Board of Directors. In addition, any amendments to our Code of Ethics or waivers granted to our directors and executive officers will be posted on our corporate website. All of these documents may be accessed by going to our corporate website, or may be obtained free of charge by writing to our Shareholder Relations Department, Ford Motor Company, One American Road, P.O. Box 1899, Dearborn, Michigan 48126-1899.

Our recent periodic reports filed with the Securities and Exchange Commission ("SEC") pursuant to Section 13(a) or 15(d) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, as amended, are available free of charge at <http://shareholder.ford.com>. This includes recent Annual Reports on Form 10-K, Quarterly Reports on Form 10-Q, and Current Reports on Form 8-K, as well as any amendments to those reports, and our Section 16 filings. We post each of these documents on our website as soon as reasonably practicable after it is electronically filed with the SEC. Our reports filed with the SEC also may be found on the SEC's website at [www.sec.gov](http://www.sec.gov).

Our Integrated Sustainability and Financial Report, which details our performance and progress toward our sustainability and corporate responsibility goals, is available at <http://sustainability.ford.com>.

The foregoing information regarding our website and its content is for convenience only and not deemed to be incorporated by reference into this Report nor filed with the SEC.

## OVERVIEW

Below is a description of our reportable segments and other activities.

## AUTOMOTIVE SEGMENT

The Automotive segment primarily includes the sale of Ford and Lincoln vehicles, service parts, and accessories worldwide, together with the associated costs to develop, manufacture, distribute, and service the vehicles, parts, and accessories. This segment includes revenues and costs related to our electrification vehicle programs. The segment includes the following regional business units: North America, South America, Europe, China (including Taiwan), and the International Markets Group.

### General

Our vehicle brands are Ford and Lincoln. In 2021, we sold approximately 3,942,000 vehicles at wholesale throughout the world. See “Item 7. Management’s Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations” (“Item 7”) for a discussion of our calculation of wholesale unit volumes.

Substantially all of our vehicles, parts, and accessories are sold through distributors and dealers (collectively, “dealerships”), the substantial majority of which are independently owned. At December 31, the approximate number of dealerships worldwide distributing our vehicle brands was as follows:

<b>Brand</b>	<b>2020</b>	<b>2021</b>
Ford	9,618	8,900
Ford-Lincoln (combined)	707	654
Lincoln	392	401
Total	10,717	9,955

We do not depend on any single customer or a few customers to the extent that the loss of such customers would have a material adverse effect on our business.

In addition to the products we sell to our dealerships for retail sale, we also sell vehicles to our dealerships for sale to fleet customers, including commercial fleet customers, daily rental car companies, and governments. We also sell parts and accessories, primarily to our dealerships (which, in turn, sell these products to retail customers) and to authorized parts distributors (which, in turn, primarily sell these products to retailers). We also offer extended service contracts.

The worldwide automotive industry is affected significantly by general economic and political conditions over which we have little control. Vehicles are durable goods, and consumers and businesses have latitude in determining whether and when to replace an existing vehicle. The decision whether to purchase a vehicle may be affected significantly by slowing economic growth, geopolitical events, and other factors (including the cost of purchasing and operating cars, trucks, and utility vehicles and the availability and cost of financing and fuel). As a result, the number of cars, trucks, and utility vehicles sold may vary substantially from year to year. Further, the automotive industry is a highly competitive business that has a wide and growing variety of product and service offerings from a growing number of manufacturers.

*Item 1. Business (Continued)*

Our wholesale unit volumes vary with the level of total industry demand and our share of that industry demand. Our wholesale unit volumes also are influenced by the level of dealer inventory, and our ability to maintain sufficient production levels to support desired dealer inventory in the event of supplier disruptions or other types of disruptions affecting our production. Our share is influenced by how our products are perceived by customers in comparison to those offered by other manufacturers based on many factors, including price, quality, styling, reliability, safety, fuel efficiency, functionality, and reputation. Our share also is affected by the timing and frequency of new model introductions. Our ability to satisfy changing consumer and business preferences with respect to type or size of vehicle, as well as design and performance characteristics, affects our sales and earnings significantly.

As with other manufacturers, the profitability of our business is affected by many factors, including:

- Wholesale unit volumes
- Margin of profit on each vehicle sold - which, in turn, is affected by many factors, such as:
  - Market factors - volume and mix of vehicles and options sold, and net pricing (reflecting, among other factors, incentive programs)
  - Costs of components and raw materials necessary for production of vehicles
  - Costs for customer warranty claims and additional service actions
  - Costs for safety, emissions, and fuel economy technology and equipment
- A high proportion of relatively fixed structural costs, so that small changes in wholesale unit volumes can significantly affect overall profitability

Our industry has a very competitive pricing environment, driven in part by industry excess capacity. For the past several decades, manufacturers typically have given price discounts and other marketing incentives to provide value for customers and maintain market share and production levels. The decline in value of foreign currencies in the past has contributed significantly to competitive pressures in many of our markets. The U.S. administration has sought to address this issue with currency provisions that were included in the United States-Mexico-Canada Agreement and United States-China trade deals.

*Competitive Position.* The worldwide automotive industry consists of many producers, with no single dominant producer. Certain manufacturers, however, account for the major percentage of total sales within particular countries, especially their countries of origin.

*Seasonality.* We manage our vehicle production schedule based on a number of factors, including retail sales (i.e., units sold by our dealerships to their customers at retail) and dealer stock levels (i.e., the number of units held in inventory by our dealerships for sale to their customers). Historically, we have experienced some seasonal fluctuation in the business, with production in many markets tending to be higher in the first half of the year to meet demand in the spring and summer (typically the strongest sales months of the year). Because of constraints related to COVID-19 in 2020 and, more recently, due to the semiconductor shortage, production has been higher in the second half of the year.

*Backlog Orders.* During the past year, gross stock levels at dealers were lower than normal due largely to the semiconductor shortage, and the amount of time required to fill orders for certain vehicles increased.

*Raw Materials.* We purchase a wide variety of raw materials from numerous suppliers around the world for use in the production of, and development of technologies in, our vehicles. These materials include base metals (e.g., steel and aluminum), precious metals (e.g., palladium), energy (e.g., natural gas), and plastics/resins (e.g., polypropylene). As we transition to a greater mix of battery electric vehicles, we expect to increase our reliance on lithium, cobalt, and nickel for batteries. We believe we have adequate supplies or sources of availability of raw materials necessary to meet our needs; however, there always are risks and uncertainties with respect to the supply of raw materials that could impact availability in sufficient quantities and at cost effective prices to meet our needs. See the “Key Trends and Economic Factors Affecting Ford and the Automotive Industry” section of Item 7 for a discussion of supplier disruptions caused by a shortage of key components, as well as commodity and energy price changes, and “Item 7A. Quantitative and Qualitative Disclosures about Market Risk” (“Item 7A”) for a discussion of commodity price risks.

*Intellectual Property.* We own or hold licenses to use numerous patents, trade secrets, copyrights, and trademarks on a global basis. We expect to continue building this portfolio as we actively pursue innovation in every part of our business. We also own numerous trademarks and service marks that contribute to the identity and recognition of our Company and its products and services globally. While our intellectual property rights in the aggregate are important to the operation of each of our businesses, we do not believe that our business would be materially affected by the expiration of any particular intellectual property right or termination of any particular intellectual property agreement.

## Item 1. Business (Continued)

**Warranty Coverage, Field Service Actions, and Customer Satisfaction Actions.** We provide warranties on vehicles we sell. Warranties are offered for specific periods of time and/or mileage, and vary depending upon the type of product and the geographic location of its sale. Pursuant to these warranties, we will repair, replace, or adjust parts on a vehicle that are defective in factory-supplied materials or workmanship during the specified warranty period. In addition to the costs associated with this warranty coverage provided on our vehicles, we also incur costs as a result of field service actions (i.e., safety recalls, emission recalls, and other product campaigns), and for customer satisfaction actions.

For additional information regarding warranty and related costs, see “Critical Accounting Estimates” in Item 7 and Note 25 of the Notes to the Financial Statements.

## Wholesales

Wholesales consist primarily of vehicles sold to dealerships. For the majority of such sales, we recognize revenue when we ship the vehicles to our dealerships from our manufacturing facilities. See Item 7 for additional discussion of revenue recognition practices. Wholesales in each region and in certain key markets within each region during the past three years were as follows:

	Wholesales (a)		
	(in thousands of units)		
	2019	2020	2021
United States	2,412	1,826	1,716
Canada	289	210	233
Mexico	53	34	40
North America	2,765	2,081	2,006
Brazil	218	135	27
Argentina	47	31	26
South America	295	185	81
United Kingdom	367	208	227
Germany	328	211	152
EU20 (b)	1,317	904	806
Turkey	47	102	72
Europe	1,390	1,020	891
China (c)	535	617	649
Australia	64	57	70
India	73	46	34
ASEAN (d)	102	67	75
Russia	28	14	22
International Markets Group	401	284	315
Total Company	5,386	4,187	3,942

- (a) Wholesale unit volumes include sales of medium and heavy trucks. Wholesale unit volumes also include all Ford and Lincoln badged units (whether produced by Ford or by an unconsolidated affiliate) that are sold to dealerships, units manufactured by Ford that are sold to other manufacturers, units distributed by Ford for other manufacturers, local brand units produced by our unconsolidated Chinese joint venture Jiangling Motors Corporation, Ltd. (“JMC”) that are sold to dealerships, and from the second quarter of 2021, Ford badged vehicles produced in Taiwan by Lio Ho Group. Vehicles sold to daily rental car companies that are subject to a guaranteed repurchase option (i.e., rental repurchase), as well as other sales of finished vehicles for which the recognition of revenue is deferred (e.g., consignments), also are included in wholesale unit volumes. Revenue from certain vehicles in wholesale unit volumes (specifically, Ford badged vehicles produced and distributed by our unconsolidated affiliates, as well as JMC brand vehicles) are not included in our revenue.
- (b) EU20 markets are United Kingdom, Germany, France, Italy, Spain, Austria, Belgium, Czech Republic, Denmark, Finland, Greece, Hungary, Ireland, the Netherlands, Norway, Poland, Portugal, Romania, Sweden, and Switzerland.
- (c) China includes Taiwan.
- (d) ASEAN includes Philippines, Thailand, and Vietnam.

**Retail Sales, Industry Volume, and Market Share**

Retail sales, industry volume, and market share in each region and in certain key markets within each region during the past three years were as follows:

	Retail Sales (a) (in millions of units)			Industry Volume (b) (in millions of units)			Market Share (c) (as a percentage)		
	2019	2020	2021	2019	2020	2021	2019	2020	2021
United States	2.4	2.0	1.9	17.5	14.9	15.4	13.8 %	13.7 %	12.4 %
Canada	0.3	0.2	0.2	2.0	1.6	1.7	14.6	15.1	14.3
Mexico	0.1	—	—	1.4	1.0	1.0	4.4	4.0	4.0
North America	2.8	2.3	2.2	21.1	17.6	18.4	13.2	13.2	12.0
Brazil	0.2	0.1	—	2.8	2.1	2.1	8.1	6.8	1.7
Argentina	0.1	—	—	0.5	0.3	0.4	11.4	9.7	7.9
South America	0.3	0.2	0.1	4.3	3.1	3.6	7.2	6.2	2.6
United Kingdom	0.4	0.2	0.2	2.7	1.9	2.0	13.0	12.9	11.8
Germany	0.3	0.2	0.2	4.0	3.3	3.0	8.3	7.4	5.7
EU20 (d)	1.3	1.0	0.9	17.9	13.7	13.7	7.4	7.1	6.4
Turkey	—	0.1	0.1	0.5	0.8	0.8	10.1	12.4	9.7
Europe	1.4	1.1	1.0	19.2	15.1	15.1	7.3	7.2	6.4
China (e)	0.6	0.6	0.6	26.1	25.2	26.3	2.2	2.4	2.4
Australia	0.1	0.1	0.1	1.1	0.9	1.1	6.0	6.5	6.8
India	0.1	0.1	—	3.8	2.8	3.5	2.0	1.7	1.0
ASEAN (f)	0.1	0.1	0.1	1.8	1.3	1.4	5.9	5.3	5.3
Russia	—	—	—	1.8	1.5	1.7	1.6	0.9	1.2
International Markets Group	0.4	0.3	0.3	21.2	17.5	18.7	1.9	1.7	1.8
Global / Total Company	5.5	4.5	4.2	91.9	78.5	82.1	6.0 %	5.8 %	5.1 %

(a) Retail sales represents primarily sales by dealers and is based, in part, on estimated vehicle registrations; includes medium and heavy trucks.

(b) Industry volume is an internal estimate based on publicly available data collected from various government, private, and public sources around the globe; includes medium and heavy trucks.

(c) Market share represents reported retail sales of our brands as a percent of total industry volume in the relevant market or region.

(d) EU20 markets are United Kingdom, Germany, France, Italy, Spain, Austria, Belgium, Czech Republic, Denmark, Finland, Greece, Hungary, Ireland, the Netherlands, Norway, Poland, Portugal, Romania, Sweden, and Switzerland.

(e) China includes Taiwan; China market share includes Ford brand and JMC brand vehicles produced and sold by our unconsolidated affiliates.

(f) ASEAN includes Philippines, Thailand, and Vietnam.

**U.S. Sales by Type**

The following table shows U.S. retail sales volume and U.S. wholesales segregated by truck, sport utility vehicle (“SUV”), and car sales. U.S. retail sales volume reflects transactions with (i) retail and fleet customers (as reported by dealers), (ii) government, and (iii) Ford management. U.S. wholesales reflect sales to dealers.

	U.S. Retail Sales		U.S. Wholesales	
	2020	2021	2020	2021
Trucks	1,102,097	1,011,198	953,165	942,472
SUVs	749,583	827,278	712,623	724,539
Cars	193,064	67,479	160,449	49,470
Total Vehicles	2,044,744	1,905,955	1,826,237	1,716,481

## MOBILITY SEGMENT

Effective January 1, 2021, we realigned the costs and benefits related to enterprise connectivity activities previously included in the Mobility segment to the Automotive segment. Accordingly, the Mobility segment primarily includes development costs for Ford's autonomous vehicles and related businesses, Ford's equity ownership in Argo AI (a developer of autonomous driving systems), and other mobility businesses and investments.

## FORD CREDIT SEGMENT

The Ford Credit segment is comprised of the Ford Credit business on a consolidated basis, which is primarily vehicle-related financing and leasing activities.

Ford Credit offers a wide variety of automotive financing products to and through automotive dealers throughout the world. The predominant share of Ford Credit's business consists of financing our vehicles and supporting our dealers. Ford Credit earns its revenue primarily from payments made under retail installment sale and finance lease (retail financing) and operating lease contracts that it originates and purchases; interest rate supplements and other support payments from us and our affiliates; and payments made under dealer financing programs.

As a result of these financing activities, Ford Credit has a large portfolio of finance receivables and operating leases which it classifies into two portfolios—"consumer" and "non-consumer." Finance receivables and operating leases in the consumer portfolio include products offered to individuals and businesses that finance the acquisition of our vehicles from dealers for personal and commercial use. Retail financing includes retail installment sale contracts for new and used vehicles and finance leases (comprised of sales-type and direct financing leases) for new vehicles to retail and commercial customers, including leasing companies, government entities, daily rental companies, and fleet customers. Finance receivables in the non-consumer portfolio include products offered to automotive dealers. Ford Credit makes wholesale loans to dealers to finance the purchase of vehicle inventory, also known as floorplan financing, as well as loans to dealers to finance working capital and improvements to dealership facilities, finance the purchase of dealership real estate, and finance other dealer vehicle programs. Ford Credit also purchases receivables generated by us and our affiliates, primarily related to the sale of parts and accessories to dealers and certain used vehicles from daily rental fleet companies. Ford Credit also provides financing to us for vehicles that we lease to our employees.

Ford Credit does business in the United States and Canada through business centers. Outside of the United States, Europe is Ford Credit's largest operation. Ford Credit's European operations are managed primarily through its United Kingdom-based subsidiary, FCE Bank plc ("FCE"). Within Europe, Ford Credit's largest markets are the United Kingdom and Germany.

See Item 7 and Notes 10 and 12 of the Notes to the Financial Statements for a detailed discussion of Ford Credit's receivables, credit losses, allowance for credit losses, loss-to-receivables ratios, funding sources, and funding strategies. See Item 7A for a discussion of how Ford Credit manages its financial market risks.

We routinely sponsor special retail financing and lease incentives to dealers' customers who choose to finance or lease our vehicles from Ford Credit. In order to compensate Ford Credit for the lower interest or lease payments offered to the retail customer, we pay the discounted value of the incentive directly to Ford Credit when it originates the retail finance or lease contract with the dealer's customer. These programs increase Ford Credit's financing volume and share. See Note 2 of the Notes to the Financial Statements for information about our accounting for these programs.

We have a Second Amended and Restated Relationship Agreement with Ford Credit, pursuant to which, if Ford Credit's managed leverage for a calendar quarter were to be higher than 11.5:1 (as reported in its most recent periodic report), Ford Credit could require us to make or cause to be made a capital contribution to it in an amount sufficient to have caused such managed leverage to have been 11.5:1. No capital contributions have been made pursuant to this agreement. In a separate agreement with FCE, Ford Credit has agreed to maintain FCE's net worth in excess of \$500 million. No payments have been made pursuant to that agreement.

Ford Credit files periodic reports with the SEC that contain additional information regarding Ford Credit. The reports are available through Ford Credit's website located at [www.fordcredit.com/investor-center](http://www.fordcredit.com/investor-center) and can also be found on the SEC's website located at [www.sec.gov](http://www.sec.gov).

The foregoing information regarding Ford Credit's website and its content is for convenience only and not deemed to be incorporated by reference into this Report nor filed with the SEC.

## **CORPORATE OTHER**

Corporate Other primarily includes corporate governance expenses, interest income (excluding interest earned on our extended service contract portfolio that is included in our Automotive segment) and gains and losses from our cash, cash equivalents, and marketable securities (excluding gains and losses on investments in equity securities), and foreign exchange derivatives gains and losses associated with intercompany lending. Corporate governance expenses are primarily administrative, delivering benefit on behalf of the global enterprise, that are not allocated to operating segments. These include expenses related to setting and directing global policy, providing oversight and stewardship, and promoting the Company's interests.

Effective January 1, 2021, (i) cash and other centrally managed corporate assets reported in the Automotive segment were realigned to Corporate Other, and (ii) certain corporate governance expenses that benefit the global enterprise previously reported in the Automotive segment are reported as part of Corporate Other.

## **INTEREST ON DEBT**

Interest on Debt consists of interest expense on Company debt excluding Ford Credit.

## **GOVERNMENTAL STANDARDS**

Many governmental standards and regulations relating to safety, fuel economy, emissions control, noise control, vehicle recycling, substances of concern, vehicle damage, and theft prevention are applicable to new motor vehicles, engines, and equipment. In addition, manufacturing and other automotive assembly facilities are subject to stringent standards regulating air emissions, water discharges, and the handling and disposal of hazardous substances. The most significant of the standards and regulations affecting us are discussed below:

### **Vehicle Emissions Control**

*U.S. Requirements - Federal and California Tailpipe Emission Standards.* Both the U.S. Environmental Protection Agency ("EPA") and the California Air Resources Board ("CARB") have established motor vehicle tailpipe and evaporative emissions standards that become increasingly stringent over time. Fifteen states have adopted California's light-duty standards, other states may join them, and states may also adopt California's heavy-duty standards. Both federal and California regulations also require motor vehicles to be equipped with on-board diagnostic ("OBD") systems that monitor emission-related systems and components. In addition, light- and medium-duty vehicles and heavy-duty engines must be certified by EPA prior to sale in the United States and by CARB prior to sale in California and the relevant states. Canada accepts EPA certification. Compliance with emissions standards, OBD requirements, and related regulations can be challenging and can drive increased product development costs, warranty costs, and vehicle recalls.

CARB has adopted new emissions regulations applicable to model year 2024 heavy-duty engines, as well as extended heavy-duty warranty requirements for the 2022 model year, and EPA has announced that it intends to adopt more stringent heavy-duty standards beginning with the 2027 model year. These rules include more stringent emissions standards, as well as new requirements affecting durability testing, warranty, and OBD. CARB has also proposed new light-duty emissions standards applicable to 2026 model year vehicles that include a more stringent fleet-average emissions standard and other new emissions requirements. These new rules are expected to impose increased challenges and costs on the development of light-duty vehicles and heavy-duty engines.

Compliance with automobile emissions standards depends in part on the widespread availability of high-quality and consistent automotive fuels that the vehicles were designed to use. Legislative, regulatory, and judicial developments related to fuel quality at both the national and state levels could affect vehicle manufacturers' warranty costs as well as their ability to comply with vehicle emissions standards.

*Item 1. Business (Continued)*

The California vehicle emissions program also includes requirements for manufacturers to produce and deliver for sale zero-emission vehicles (“ZEVs”). The current light-duty vehicle ZEV regulation, which uses a system based on credits that can be banked and carried forward, mandates substantial annual increases in the production and sale of battery-electric, fuel cell, and plug-in hybrid vehicles through the 2025 model year. At that time, the regulation will require credits equating to 22% of a manufacturer’s California light-duty vehicle sales volume. California is in the process of adopting new ZEV regulations applicable to model years 2026-2035. The proposed regulations include substantial annual increases in required sales volumes, significant restrictions on credit usage, and new requirements for EV battery durability. California has also instituted ZEV regulations aimed at medium- and heavy-duty vehicles, beginning with the 2024 model year. These medium- and heavy-duty rules, which could entail significant costs and compliance challenges, include complex warranty and recall requirements for some vehicle configurations. Compliance with ZEV rules depends on market conditions as well as the availability of adequate infrastructure to support vehicle charging.

*European Requirements.* European Union (“EU”) and U.K. regulations, directives, and related legislation limit the amount of regulated pollutants that may be emitted by new motor vehicles and engines sold in the EU and the United Kingdom. Regulatory stringency has increased significantly since Stage VI emission standards were introduced, with the subsequent implementation of a laboratory test cycle for CO<sub>2</sub> and emissions and the introduction of on-road emission testing using portable emission analyzers (Real Driving Emission or “RDE”). These on-road emission tests are in addition to the laboratory-based tests. The divergence between the regulatory limit that is tested in laboratory conditions and the allowed values measured in RDE tests will ultimately be reduced to zero as the regulatory demands increase. In addition, new requirements for tailpipe and non-tailpipe emissions will be included in the upcoming Euro 7 regulation. The costs associated with complying with all of these requirements are significant, and following the EU Commission’s indication of its intent to accelerate emissions rules in its road map publication “EU Green Deal” as well as the EU sustainable mobility action plan, these challenges will continue in European markets, including the United Kingdom. In addition, the Whole Vehicle Type Approval (“WVTA”) regulation has been updated to increase the stringency of in-market surveillance. Moreover, following the U.K.’s withdrawal from the European Union, we may be subject to diverging requirements in our European markets, which could increase vehicle complexity and duties.

There is an increasing trend of city access restrictions for internal combustion engine powered vehicles, particularly in European cities that do not meet air quality limits. The access rules being introduced are developed by individual cities based on their specific concerns, resulting in rapid deployment of access rules that differ greatly among cities. The speed of implementation of access rules may directly influence customer vehicle residual values and choice of next purchase, and there is a risk that these rules may result in the need for customers to retrofit their vehicles with emission after-treatment systems. In an effort to support the Paris Accord, some countries are adopting yearly increases in CO<sub>2</sub> taxes, where such a system is in place, and publishing dates by when internal combustion powered vehicles may no longer be registered, e.g., Norway in 2025 and the United Kingdom and the Netherlands in 2030.

*Other National Requirements.* Many countries, in an effort to address air quality and climate change concerns, are adopting previous versions of European or United Nations Economic Commission for Europe (“UN-ECE”) mobile source emission regulations. Some countries have adopted more advanced regulations based on the most recent version of European or U.S. regulations. For example, the China Stage VI light duty vehicle emission standards, based on European Stage VI emission standards for light duty vehicles, U.S. evaporative and refueling emissions standards, and CARB OBD II requirements, incorporate two levels of stringency for tailpipe emissions. Under the level one (VI(a)) standard, which is currently in place nationwide in China, the emissions limits are comparable to the EU Stage VI limits, except for CO, which is 30% lower than the EU Stage VI limit. The more stringent level two (VI(b)) standard’s emissions limits are approximately 30-50% lower than the EU Stage VI limits, depending on the pollutant. While level two (VI(b)) is not slated for nationwide implementation until July 2023, the government has encouraged the more economically developed cities and provinces to pull ahead implementation. For example, Shanghai, Tianjin, Hebei province, and Guangdong province have all begun implementing level two (VI(b)). Both China Stage VII light duty vehicle and heavy duty vehicle emission regulations are currently under evaluation, and the Ministry of Ecology and Environment has advised that the Stage VII regulations will have more stringent limits on pollutant emissions and will establish limits for greenhouse gas (primarily CO<sub>2</sub>) tailpipe emissions.

Canadian criteria emissions regulations are largely aligned with U.S. requirements; however, the existing ZEV regulations in Quebec and those published in British Columbia in July 2020 are more stringent than those in place in California. The federal government has started preliminary consultations on a potential ZEV mandate.

Elsewhere, there is a mix of regulations and processes based on U.S. and EU standards. Not all countries have adopted appropriate fuel quality standards to accompany the stringent emission standards adopted. This could lead to compliance problems, particularly if OBD or in-use surveillance requirements are implemented.

*Global Developments.* In recent years, EPA and CARB have increased their focus on the use of “defeat devices.” Defeat devices are elements of design (typically embedded in software) that improperly cause the emission control system to function less effectively during normal on-road driving than during an official laboratory emissions test, without justification. They are prohibited by law in many jurisdictions, and we do not use defeat devices in our vehicles.

Regulators around the world continue to scrutinize automakers’ emission testing, which has led to a number of defeat device settlements by various manufacturers. EPA is carrying out additional non-standard tests as part of its vehicle certification program. CARB has also been conducting extensive non-standard emission tests, which in some cases have resulted in certification delays for diesel vehicles. In the past, several European countries have conducted non-standard emission tests and published the results, and, in some cases, this supplemental testing has triggered investigations of manufacturers for possible defeat devices. Testing is expected to continue on an ongoing basis. In addition, plaintiffs’ attorneys are pursuing consumer class action lawsuits based on alleged excessive emissions from cars and trucks, which could, in turn, prompt further investigations by regulators.

## **Vehicle Fuel Economy and Greenhouse Gas Standards**

*U.S. Requirements - Light-Duty Vehicles.* Federal law requires that light duty vehicles meet minimum corporate average fuel economy (“CAFE”) standards set by the National Highway Traffic Safety Administration (“NHTSA”). Manufacturers are subject to substantial civil penalties if they fail to meet the CAFE standard in any model year, after taking into account all available credits for the preceding five model years and expected credits for the three succeeding model years. The law requires NHTSA to promulgate and enforce separate CAFE standards applicable to each manufacturer’s fleet of domestic passenger cars, imported passenger cars, and light-duty trucks.

EPA also regulates vehicle greenhouse gas (“GHG”) emissions under the Clean Air Act. Because the vast majority of GHGs emitted by a vehicle are the result of fuel combustion, GHG emission standards are similar to fuel economy standards. Thus, NHTSA and EPA coordinate with each other on their fuel economy and GHG standards, respectively, to avoid potential inconsistencies.

Beginning with the 2012 model year, EPA and NHTSA jointly promulgated harmonized GHG and fuel economy regulations under what came to be known as the “One National Program” (“ONP”) framework. California, which had promulgated its own state-specific set of GHG regulations, agreed that compliance with the federal program would satisfy compliance with its own GHG requirements, thereby avoiding a patchwork of potentially conflicting federal and state GHG standards. ONP has required manufacturers to achieve increasingly stringent year-over-year standards.

ONP was envisioned to continue at least through the 2025 model year. In 2020, EPA introduced significantly less stringent fuel economy and GHG standards applicable to model years 2021-2026. The federal government also revoked California’s authority to set and enforce its own vehicle GHG standards, as well as the authority of other states that opted in to California’s standards. California continued to assert its authority to regulate vehicle GHGs, challenged in court the federal government’s preemption actions, withdrew from ONP, and planned to return to enforcing its own state-specific GHG standards.

The litigation over both standards and preemption, with uncertain outcomes, created difficulty for purposes of Ford’s future product planning. To avoid a “bifurcated” regulatory scenario in which California and the 15 other states that adopted California’s GHG standards enforce one set of rules, while a different set of rules applies in the rest of the country, Ford reached an agreement with California on a set of terms for an alternative framework in which Ford committed to meet a designated set of standards on a national basis in lieu of the California regulatory program. This framework enabled Ford to continue its product planning on a nationwide basis, while being consistent with Ford’s environmental goals. Ford finalized its agreement with California in 2020, and other states that adopted the California standards indicated they would respect the agreement.

*Item 1. Business (Continued)*

In 2021, EPA again re-evaluated the stringency of fuel economy and GHG standards through the 2026 model year and whether to restore the stringency to the previous ONP levels, or greater. Final GHG standards applicable to model years 2023-2026 were finalized in December 2021, with increased stringency. These standards, along with more stringent fuel economy standards for model years 2024-2026 that are expected to be finalized in 2022, could increase costs and complexity for Ford. The federal government also acted in December 2021 to repeal its rule blocking California's authority to set and enforce its own vehicle GHG standards, as well as the authority of other states that adopted California's standards. EPA is expected to take similar action in early 2022 under the Clean Air Act. If any federal or state agency imposes and enforces fuel economy and GHG standards that are misaligned with market conditions, Ford would likely be forced to take various actions that could have substantial adverse effects on its sales volumes and results of operations. Such actions likely would include restricting offerings of selected engines and popular options; increasing market support programs for Ford's most fuel-efficient vehicles; and ultimately curtailing the production and sale of certain vehicles, such as high-performance cars, utilities, and/or full-size light trucks in order to maintain compliance.

*U.S. Requirements - Heavy-Duty Vehicles.* EPA and NHTSA have jointly promulgated GHG and fuel economy standards for heavy-duty vehicles (generally, vehicles over 8,500 pounds gross vehicle weight rating) through the 2027 model year. In Ford's case, the standards primarily affect heavy-duty pickup trucks and vans, plus vocational vehicles such as shuttle buses and delivery trucks. As the heavy-duty standards increase in stringency, it may become more difficult to comply while continuing to offer a full lineup of heavy-duty trucks.

*European Requirements.* The European Union regulates passenger car and light commercial vehicle CO<sub>2</sub> emissions using sliding scales with different CO<sub>2</sub> targets for each manufacturer based on the respective average vehicle weight for its fleet of vehicles first registered in a calendar year, with separate targets for passenger cars and light commercial vehicles. A penalty system applies to manufacturers failing to meet the individual CO<sub>2</sub> targets. Pooling agreements between manufacturers to utilize credits are possible under certain conditions, and we have entered into such pooling agreements in order to comply with fuel economy regulations without paying a penalty and to enable other manufacturers to benefit from our positive CO<sub>2</sub> performance. For "multi-stage vehicles" (e.g., Ford's Transit chassis cabs), the base manufacturer (e.g., Ford) is fully responsible for the CO<sub>2</sub> performance of the final up-fitted vehicles. The initial target levels get significantly more stringent every five years (2025, 2030, 2035), requiring significant investments in propulsion technologies and extensive fleet management forcing low CO<sub>2</sub> emissions. Delayed launches, supply shortages, or lower demand for low CO<sub>2</sub> emission vehicles, as well as a limited charging infrastructure, can trigger compliance risks.

The EU Commission is investigating the introduction of Real Driving CO<sub>2</sub> and Life Cycle Assessment elements, and heavy-duty vehicles are addressed in separate regulations with analogous requirements and challenges. As discussed above, the EU Commission has announced a "Green Deal" that is likely to trigger more stringent requirements for CO<sub>2</sub> emissions (including stricter CO<sub>2</sub> fleet regulations) and other regulated emissions and include recycling and substance restrictions. While the EU Commission targets net climate neutrality by 2050 and a more ambitious 2030 interim target (a 55% instead of 40% CO<sub>2</sub> reduction compared to 1990), several countries, such as Germany, have adopted stricter interim targets and earlier net climate neutrality targets.

Outside of the EU, the United Kingdom and Switzerland have introduced similar rules. Ford faces the risk of advance premium payment requirements for both passenger cars as well as for light commercial vehicles due to, for example, unexpected market fluctuations and shorter lead times impacting average fleet performance.

The United Nations developed a technical regulation for passenger car emissions and CO<sub>2</sub>. This world light duty test procedure ("WLTP") is focused primarily on better aligning laboratory CO<sub>2</sub> and fuel consumption figures with customer-reported figures. The introduction of WLTP in Europe started in September 2017 and requires updates to CO<sub>2</sub> labeling, thereby impacting taxes in countries with a CO<sub>2</sub> tax scheme as well as CO<sub>2</sub> fleet regulations for passenger cars and light commercial vehicles. Costs associated with new or incremental testing for WLTP are significant.

Some European countries have implemented or are considering other initiatives for reducing CO<sub>2</sub> vehicle emissions, including fiscal measures and CO<sub>2</sub> labeling to address country specific targets associated with the Paris Accord. For example, the United Kingdom, France, Germany, Spain, Portugal, and the Netherlands, among others, have introduced taxation based on CO<sub>2</sub> emissions. The EU CO<sub>2</sub> requirements are likely to trigger further measures.

## Item 1. Business (Continued)

**Other National Requirements.** The Canadian federal government regulates vehicle GHG emissions under the Canadian Environmental Protection Act. In October 2014, the Canadian federal government published the final changes to the regulation for light-duty vehicles, which maintain alignment with U.S. EPA vehicle GHG standards for the 2017-2025 model years. The revised U.S. EPA standards were automatically adopted in Canada by reference for the 2022-2025 model years; however, Canada also undertook a mid-term evaluation of the standards for the 2022 model year and beyond, which concluded in 2021 and sought to align with the most stringent standards in the United States (federal or state). When U.S. EPA's final rule goes into effect, Canada will automatically adopt the new standards by reference to the U.S. Code of Federal Regulations. However, consultation is now underway for the few standalone elements that are not automatically adopted by reference for the 2023-2025 model years, and these draft amendments are expected in 2022. The heavy-duty vehicle and engine GHG emissions regulations for the 2021 model year and beyond were published in May 2018 and are in line with U.S. requirements, subject to any change in those requirements under the current U.S. presidential administration.

China's Corporate Average Fuel Consumption and New Energy Vehicle ("NEV") Credit Administrative Rules contain fuel consumption requirements as well as credit mandates for NEV passenger vehicles, i.e., plug-in hybrids, battery electric vehicles, or fuel cell vehicles. The fuel consumption requirement uses a weight-based approach to establish targets, with year-over-year target reductions. China set a target of 5.0L/100km for the 2020 passenger vehicle industry fuel consumption fleet average, which lowers to 4.0L/100km by 2025 based on the New European Driving Cycle ("NEDC") system. The government is projecting a further fuel consumption reduction in 2030 and is targeting 3.2L/100km. The NEV mandate requires that OEMs generate a specific amount of NEV credits each year, with NEV credits of at least 14%, 16%, and 18% of the annual ICE passenger vehicle production or import volume required in 2021, 2022, and 2023, respectively. Future percentages are currently under consideration.

As discussed below in Item 1A. Risk Factors under "*Ford may need to substantially modify its product plans to comply with safety, emissions, fuel economy, autonomous vehicle, and other regulations,*" a production disruption, stop ship, lower than planned market acceptance of our vehicles, or other intervening events may cause us to modify our product plans or, in some cases, purchase credits in order to comply with fuel economy standards.

### Vehicle Safety

**U.S. Requirements.** The National Traffic and Motor Vehicle Safety Act of 1966 (the "Safety Act") regulates vehicles and vehicle equipment in two primary ways. First, the Safety Act prohibits the sale in the United States of any new vehicle or equipment that does not conform to applicable vehicle safety standards established by NHTSA. Meeting or exceeding many safety standards is costly and has continued to evolve as global compliance and public domain (e.g., New Car Assessment Programs ("NCAPs"), Insurance Institute for Highway Safety ("IIHS")) requirements continue to evolve, are increasing in demands, and lack harmonization globally. As we expand our business priorities to include autonomous vehicles and broader mobility products and services, our financial exposure has increased. Second, the Safety Act requires that defects related to motor vehicle safety be remedied through safety recall campaigns. A manufacturer is obligated to recall vehicles if it determines the vehicles do not comply with a safety standard. Should we or NHTSA determine that either a safety defect or noncompliance issue exists with respect to any of our vehicles, the cost of such recall campaigns could be substantial.

**European Requirements.** The EU has established vehicle safety standards and regulations and is likely to adopt additional or more stringent requirements in the future, especially in the areas of access to in-vehicle data and autonomous vehicles.

The European General Safety Regulation ("GSR") introduced UN-ECE regulations, which will be required for the European Type Approval process. The GSR includes the mandatory introduction of multiple active and passive safety features, including cybersecurity requirements for new vehicle models in 2022 and for all registrations in 2024. EU regulators also are focusing on active safety features, such as lane departure warning systems, electronic stability control, and automatic brake assist.

**Other National Requirements.** Globally, governments generally have been adopting UN-ECE based regulations with minor variations to address local concerns. Any difference between North American and UN-ECE based regulations can add complexity and costs to the development of global platform vehicles, and we continue to support efforts to harmonize regulations to reduce vehicle design complexity while providing a common level of safety performance; several on-going bilateral negotiations on free trade can potentially contribute to this goal.

*Item 1. Business (Continued)*

Safety and recall requirements in Brazil, China, India, and Gulf Cooperation Council (“GCC”) countries may add substantial costs and complexity to our global recall practice. Brazil has set mandatory fleet safety targets, and penalties are applied, if these levels are not maintained, while a tax reduction may be available for over-performance. In Canada, regulatory requirements are currently aligned with U.S. regulations; however, under the Canadian Motor Vehicle Safety Act, the Minister of Transport has broad powers to order manufacturers to submit a notice of defect or non-compliance when the Minister considers it to be in the interest of safety. In 2021, Canada started preliminary consultations on several new proposed regulations, including an Administrative Monetary Penalties (“AMPs”) Regulation. Draft language for the AMPs regulation is expected in 2022. In China, a new mandatory Event Data Recorder regulation that is more comprehensive than U.S. requirements has been released, and in China, Malaysia, and South Korea, mandatory e-Call requirements are being drafted. E-Call is mandatory in the UAE for new vehicles beginning with the 2021 model year, and is expected to become mandatory in a number of other GCC countries within five years.

*New Car Assessment Programs.* Organizations around the world rate and compare motor vehicles in NCAPs to provide consumers and businesses with additional information about the safety of new vehicles. NCAPs use crash tests and other evaluations that are different than what is required by applicable regulations, and use stars to rate vehicle safety, with five stars awarded for the highest rating and one for the lowest. Achieving high NCAP ratings, which may vary by country or region, can add complexity and cost to vehicles. Similarly, environmental rating systems exist in various regions, e.g., Green NCAP in Europe. In China, C-NCAP has a stringent rating structure to decrease the number of five-star ratings. Further, the China Insurance Auto Safety Index (similar to IIHS) has been implemented, with higher standards for passenger and pedestrian protection and driver assistance technologies. These protocols impose additional requirements relating to testing, evaluation, and mandatory safety features, and compliance with them (or any subsequent updates to them) may be costly.

## **HUMAN CAPITAL RESOURCES**

### **People Strategy and Governance**

Caring for each other through valuing diversity, embracing inclusion, celebrating success, encouraging new thinking, supporting each other through change, and winning as a team is a key element of our plan to drive long-term business success. Ford maintains an Executive People Forum consisting of the CEO and top leadership team that meets monthly with a specific focus on people and organizational topics that will enable and accelerate delivery of the business plan. Key topic areas include our Enterprise People Strategy, Organization Design & Workforce Planning, Talent Planning & Development, and Leadership Development & Culture.

Our Board of Directors and Board committees provide important oversight on certain human capital matters, including items discussed at the Executive People Forum. The Compensation, Talent and Culture Committee maintains responsibility to review, discuss, and set strategic direction for various people-related business strategies, including: compensation and benefit programs; leadership succession planning; culture; diversity, equity, and inclusion (“DEI”); and talent development programs. The Sustainability, Innovation and Policy Committee is responsible for discussing and advising management on maintaining and improving sustainability strategies, the implementation of which creates value consistent with the long-term preservation and enhancement of shareholder value and social wellbeing, including human rights, working conditions, and responsible sourcing. The collective recommendations to the Board and its committees are how we proactively manage our human capital and care for our employees in a manner that is consistent with our Ford values.

### **Diversity, Equity, and Inclusion**

At Ford, we believe that creating a Culture of Belonging for all our employees is both foundational to achieving our Ford+ plan and the right thing to do. Ford offers 11 Employee Resource Groups (“ERGs”) that represent various dimensions of our employee population, including racial, ethnic, gender, religious, sexual orientation and gender identity, ability, and generational communities with chapters throughout the world, in addition to Ford Advocacy for Belonging (“FAB”) Councils in every region. Our ERGs and FAB Councils are instrumental in providing a voice to our globally diverse workforce as well as sharing valuable insights into the development of products, services, and experiences.

In 2020 and 2021, we conducted comprehensive DEI Audits in the United States and seven major markets. The purpose of the audits, which included qualitative data, quantitative data, and deep ethnography, is to accelerate our efforts to improve the employee experience and cultivate a culture of belonging. Each of our global Business Units has developed action plans specific to its unique needs and culture. From an enterprise perspective, we have taken several concrete steps to further these efforts, including embedding DEI into our corporate strategy and governance and establishing objectives for progress for every salaried employee. This holistic DEI strategy includes a strong focus on racial equity and DEI education.

Our diversity statistics include the following as of December 31, 2021 (based on self-reporting at the date of hire): 28.1% of our salaried employees worldwide are females (excludes certain employees in Europe in accordance with the European Union’s General Data Protection Regulation); 25.0% of our total salaried and hourly employees in the United States are females; and 34.9% of our total salaried and hourly employees in the United States are minorities.

### **Talent Attraction, Growth, and Capability Assessment**

In an environment where many employees are no longer bound to physical locations, where and how we source our talent is evolving. From a growth perspective, we are focusing on several key segments vital to our success (e.g., software, electrification, and data science). Since January 2020, we have added a substantial number of employees to our salaried workforce to support these emerging areas of our business, and have dedicated more resources to recruiting these employees.

## Item 1. Business (Continued)

From a capability perspective, we are leveraging best practices in assessments and talent management to strengthen our current capabilities and future pipeline while reinforcing a culture of belonging, empowerment, and innovation. Further, we are also creating targeted learning experiences, democratizing learning and career development opportunities across the organization, and empowering employees to design their own career paths with skill development targeted for the roles of today and the future.

Finally, the extent to which our People Leaders are equipped to care for, inspire, and empower our people plays a vital role in our strategy, and we are committed to helping our leaders strengthen these capabilities with dedicated learning paths and non-traditional learning opportunities. In 2021, we established Leadership+, a new mechanism for developing People Leaders and delivering key messages related to that role, including demonstrating care, fostering psychological safety, instilling a challenger mindset, and leading through the evolution of work. Through Leadership+, we have activated People Leaders – quickly and at scale – to help deliver Ford+.

### **Employee Health and Safety**

Nothing is more important than the health, safety, and wellbeing of our people, and we consistently strive to achieve world-class levels of safety through the application of sound policies and best practices. We maintain a robust safety culture to reduce workplace injuries, supported by effective communication, reporting, and external benchmarking. We verify compliance with regulatory requirements as well as our internal safety standards and regularly report to Company management on key safety issues, including significant incidents and high potential near-misses, to prevent recurrences. We also participate in multi-industry groups, within and outside the automotive sector, to share safety best practices and collaborate to address common issues.

### **Our Safety Record**

Any loss of life or serious injury in the workplace is unacceptable and deeply regretted. Unfortunately, there were three fatal incidents in 2021 in our North American manufacturing facilities. Another key safety indicator is our global lost-time case rate (“LTCR”), which is defined as the number of cases where one or more working days is lost due to work-related injury/illness per 200,000 hours worked. Our LTCR increased to 0.35 in 2021 from 0.31 in 2020, primarily due to high variations in production schedules and employee turnover.

We continue to address the complexity of the global COVID-19 pandemic, including how we support and protect our employees, the communities in which we operate, and our Company assets. The COVID-19 Business Resumption Plan, i.e., “The Return-To-Work Playbook,” continues to guide our efforts to protect our employees as the pandemic continues. The Return-To-Work Playbook is our corporate guideline and aligns with recommendations from the World Health Organization, the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention, and country and local health departments. The Playbook’s core objective is to protect our employees and provide a safe work environment. The main elements of the Playbook include:

- Guidelines and requirements for completion of a daily health check survey
- Guidelines for temperature scanning prior to entering certain facilities
- Guidelines for appropriate use and application of Personal Protective Equipment
- Guidelines and recommendations for social distancing inside and outside of workstations
- Cleaning and disinfecting workstations and common areas
- Guidelines supporting handwashing methods and frequency
- Placement strategy for hand sanitizer stations

We will continue to be vigilant and proactive in our efforts to effectively manage the COVID-19 pandemic.

## Employee Wellbeing Initiatives

Our global, holistic approach to wellbeing encompasses the financial, social, mental/emotional, physical, and professional needs of our employees. Foundational to our wellbeing philosophy is providing a broad array of resources and solutions to educate employees, build capability, and meet individual and organizational wellbeing needs and goals. Wellbeing is an integral part of our total rewards strategy as we work to address business and employee challenges through a multi-channel approach that provides our diverse populations and global regions flexibility and choice to meet their specific needs.

We use data-driven insights gathered through surveys, focus groups, and claims data to understand employee needs and prioritize our wellbeing efforts. Through our global wellbeing programs, which include enhanced childcare and parental resources, Mental Health First Aid, mindfulness clubs, and World Mental Health Day observances, among other things, we provide employees with experiences, self-guided tools, and access to the professional support and resources they need to achieve their own sense of wellbeing. We are committed to creating an environment where employees and People Leaders care for each other as we deliver Ford+.

## Employee Sentiment Strategy

We leverage our ask/listen/observe framework to understand employee sentiment at Ford. This approach is a holistic and consistent methodology that enables us to understand how employees are feeling in real time and act accordingly. Our measurement focuses on several areas that are key to our business: Employee Mental and Emotional Wellbeing, Health & Safety (including our COVID-19 safety protocols), Employee Experience, Culture, DEI, Leadership, and Strategic Alignment. Our efforts to drive change in these areas are paying off. For example, we began surveying our employees about their work-life balance at the onset of the COVID-19 pandemic; in 2021, 87% of the respondents, which were primarily salaried employees, indicated that they have the flexibility to balance the needs of their work and personal lives. In 2021, employee responses also indicated that 84% of respondents understand corporate strategy and their role in it, and 85% are excited about what Ford can accomplish in the future.

A critical element of our measurement program is ensuring that data ends up in the hands of those who are best positioned to drive meaningful change. To this end, leaders at all levels have access to dashboards with data from their teams and organizations, as well as personalized next step recommendations embedded into action planning tools. Our measurement approach is also used to inform our areas of focus as an organization and to evaluate the effectiveness of talent initiatives across the enterprise.

## Employment Data

The approximate number of individuals employed by us and entities that we consolidated as of December 31 was as follows (in thousands):

	2020 (a)	2021
North America	100	99
South America	8	4
Europe	42	42
China (including Taiwan)	4	3
International Markets Group	14	16
Total Automotive	168	164
Ford Credit	6	5
Mobility	2	2
Corporate and Other	10	12
Total Company	186	183

(a) Effective with 2021 reporting, certain costs for the benefit of the global enterprise previously reported in Automotive are now reported in Corporate Other, and costs and benefits related to connectivity previously reported in Mobility are now reported in Automotive. Prior period totals have been updated to be consistent with 2021 reporting.

The reduction in employees in 2021 is primarily a result of our global redesign efforts, primarily in South America and Europe, partially offset by the addition of employees in growth areas, including software and electrification.

*Item 1. Business (Continued)*

Substantially all of the hourly employees in our Automotive operations are represented by unions and covered by collective bargaining agreements. In the United States, approximately 99% of these unionized hourly employees in our Automotive segment are represented by the International Union, United Automobile, Aerospace and Agricultural Implement Workers of America (“UAW” or “United Auto Workers”). At December 31, 2021, approximately 56,000 hourly employees in the United States were represented by the UAW.

## ITEM 1A. Risk Factors.

We have listed below the material risk factors applicable to us grouped into the following categories: Operational Risks; Macroeconomic, Market, and Strategic Risks; Financial Risks; and Legal and Regulatory Risks.

### Operational Risks

***Ford and Ford Credit's financial condition and results of operations have been and may continue to be adversely affected by public health issues, including epidemics or pandemics such as COVID-19.*** We face various risks related to public health issues, including epidemics, pandemics, and other outbreaks, including the global outbreak of COVID-19. The impact of COVID-19, including changes in consumer behavior, pandemic fears and market downturns, and restrictions on business and individual activities, has periodically created significant volatility in the global economy. There have been extraordinary actions taken by international, federal, state, and local public health and governmental authorities to contain and combat the outbreak and spread of COVID-19 in regions throughout the world, including travel bans, quarantines, "stay-at-home" orders, and similar mandates for many individuals to substantially restrict daily activities and for many businesses to curtail or cease normal operations. For example, in 2020, consistent with the actions taken by governmental authorities, we idled our manufacturing operations in regions around the world before ultimately resuming our manufacturing operations taking a phased approach and after introducing new safety protocols at our plants. To the extent cases surge in any locations, stringent limitations on daily activities that may have been eased previously could be reinstated in those areas. Further, if new strains or variants of COVID-19 develop or sufficient amounts of vaccines or treatments are not available, not widely administered for a significant period of time, or otherwise prove ineffective, the impact of COVID-19 on the global economy, and, in turn, our financial condition, liquidity, and results of operations could be material.

The predominant share of Ford Credit's business consists of financing Ford and Lincoln vehicles, and the duration or resurgence of COVID-19 or similar public health issues may negatively impact the level of originations at Ford Credit. For example, Ford's suspension of manufacturing operations, a significant decline in dealer showroom traffic, and/or a reduction of operations at dealers may lead to a significant decline in Ford Credit's consumer and non-consumer originations. Moreover, COVID-19 has had a significant negative impact on many businesses and unemployment rates increased from pre-COVID-19 levels. Economic uncertainty and higher unemployment may result in higher defaults in Ford Credit's consumer portfolio, and prolonged unemployment may have a negative impact on both new and used vehicle demand.

The global economic slowdown and stay-at-home orders enacted across the United States disrupted auction activity in many locations, which adversely impacted and caused delays in realizing the resale value for off-lease and repossessed vehicles. Although auction values have increased significantly, future or additional restrictions could have a similar adverse impact on Ford Credit. For more information about the impact of higher credit losses and lower residual values on Ford Credit's business, see "*Ford Credit could experience higher-than-expected credit losses, lower-than-anticipated residual values, or higher-than-expected return volumes for leased vehicles*" below.

As described in more detail below under "*Ford and Ford Credit's access to debt, securitization, or derivative markets around the world at competitive rates or in sufficient amounts could be affected by credit rating downgrades, market volatility, market disruption, regulatory requirements, or other factors,*" the volatility created by COVID-19 adversely affected Ford Credit's access to the debt and securitization markets and its cost of funding, and any volatility in the capital markets as a result of a surge in cases of COVID-19, new outbreaks or variants, or for any other reason could have an adverse impact on Ford Credit's access to those markets and its cost of funding.

*Item 1A. Risk Factors (Continued)*

The full impact of COVID-19 on our financial condition and results of operations remains uncertain and will depend on future developments, such as the ultimate duration and scope of the outbreak (including any potential future waves, the emergence or re-emergence of variants and their transmissibility, and the success of vaccination programs and treatments), its impact on our customers, dealers, and suppliers, how quickly normal economic conditions, operations, and the demand for our products can resume, and any permanent behavioral changes that the pandemic may cause. For example, in the event manufacturing operations are again suspended, fully ramping up our production schedule to prior levels may take longer than the prior resumption and will depend, in part, on whether our suppliers and dealers have resumed normal operations. Our automotive operations generally do not realize revenue while our manufacturing operations are suspended, but we continue to incur operating and non-operating expenses, resulting in a deterioration of our cash flow. Accordingly, any significant future disruption to our production schedule, regionally or globally, whether as a result of our own or a supplier's suspension of operations, could have a substantial adverse effect on our financial condition, liquidity, and results of operations. Further, government-sponsored liquidity or stimulus programs in response to COVID-19 may not be available to our customers, suppliers, dealers, or us, and if available, may nevertheless be insufficient to address the impacts of COVID-19. Moreover, our supply and distribution chains may be disrupted by supplier or dealer bankruptcies or their permanent discontinuation of operations.

The COVID-19 pandemic may also exacerbate other risks disclosed in our 2021 Form 10-K Report, including, but not limited to, our competitiveness, demand or market acceptance for our products and services, and shifting consumer preferences, and our ability to successfully execute our strategy.

***Ford is highly dependent on its suppliers to deliver components in accordance with Ford's production schedule, and a shortage of key components, such as semiconductors, or raw materials can disrupt Ford's production of vehicles.*** Our products contain components that we source globally from suppliers who, in turn, source components from their suppliers. If there is a shortage of a key component in our supply chain, and the component cannot be easily sourced from a different supplier, the shortage may disrupt our production. For example, the automotive industry continues to face a significant shortage of semiconductors, which has a complex supply chain with long lead times required to increase production and capacity. The shortage is due in large part to strong cross-industry demand, which has presented challenges and production disruptions globally, including at our assembly plants. In addition, Renesas Electronics Corporation, a key supplier of semiconductors for the automotive industry and for us in particular, experienced a significant fire at its Naka Factory in March 2021, and COVID-related work restrictions in Southeast Asia have further impacted semiconductor production. With up to fifty modules on a vehicle, we and our competitors who need integrated circuits are experiencing various levels of semiconductor impact. A shortage of key components or raw materials as a result of disruptions in the supply chain, capacity constraints, competition for those items within the automotive industry and other sectors, or otherwise can cause a significant disruption to our production schedule and have a substantial adverse effect on our financial condition or results of operations.

***Ford's long-term competitiveness depends on the successful execution of Ford+.*** We previously announced our plan for growth and value creation – Ford+. Ford+ is focused on delivering distinctive and increasingly electric products plus “Always-On” customer relationships and user experiences. Our Ford+ plan is designed to leverage our foundational strengths to build new capabilities – enriching customer experiences and deepening loyalty. As we undertake this transformation of our business, we must integrate our strategic initiatives into a cohesive business model, and balance competing priorities, or we will not be successful. To facilitate this transformation, we are making substantial investments, recruiting new talent, and optimizing our business model, management system, and organization. Accordingly, maintaining discipline in our capital allocation continues to be important, as a strong core business and a balance sheet that provides the flexibility to invest in these new growth opportunities is critical to the success of our Ford+ plan. If we are unable to optimize our capital allocation among vehicles, services, technology, and other calls on capital, or we are otherwise not successful in executing Ford+ (or are delayed for reasons outside of our control), we may not be able to realize the full benefits of our plan, which could have an adverse effect on our financial condition or results of operations. Furthermore, if we fail to make progress on our plan at the pace that shareholders expect, it may lead to an increase in shareholder activism, which may disrupt the conduct of our business and divert management's attention and resources.

**Ford's vehicles could be affected by defects that result in delays in new model launches, recall campaigns, or increased warranty costs.** Government safety standards require manufacturers to remedy defects related to vehicle safety through safety recall campaigns, and a manufacturer is obligated to recall vehicles if it determines that the vehicles do not comply with a safety standard. NHTSA's enforcement strategy has resulted in significant civil penalties being levied and the use of consent orders requiring direct oversight by NHTSA of certain manufacturers' safety processes, a trend that could continue. Should we or government safety regulators determine that a safety or other defect or a noncompliance exists with respect to certain of our vehicles prior to the start of production, the launch of such vehicle could be delayed until such defect is remedied. The cost of recall and customer satisfaction actions to remedy defects in vehicles that have been sold could be substantial, particularly if the actions relate to global platforms or involve defects that are identified years after production. For example, NHTSA and the automotive industry are currently engaged in a study of the safety of approximately 56 million Takata desiccated airbag inflators in the United States. Of these, approximately three and a half million of the inflators are in our vehicles. Should NHTSA determine that the inflators contain a safety defect, Ford and other manufacturers could potentially face significant incremental recall costs. Further, to the extent recall and customer satisfaction actions relate to defective components we receive from suppliers, our ability to recover from the suppliers may be limited by the suppliers' financial condition. We accrue the estimated cost of both base warranty coverages and field service actions at the time a vehicle is sold, and we reevaluate the adequacy of our accruals on a regular basis. In addition, from time to time, we issue extended warranties at our expense, the estimated cost of which is accrued at the time of issuance. For additional information regarding warranty and field service action costs, including our process for establishing our reserves, see "Critical Accounting Estimates" in Item 7 and Note 25 of the Notes to the Financial Statements. If warranty costs are greater than anticipated as a result of increased vehicle and component complexity, the adoption of new technologies, or otherwise, such costs could have an adverse effect on our financial condition or results of operations. Furthermore, launch delays, recall actions, and increased warranty costs could adversely affect our reputation or market acceptance of our products as discussed below under "*Ford's new and existing products, digital and physical services, and mobility services are subject to market acceptance and face significant competition from existing and new entrants in the automotive, mobility, and digital services industries.*"

**Ford may not realize the anticipated benefits of existing or pending strategic alliances, joint ventures, acquisitions, divestitures, or new business strategies.** We have invested in, formed strategic alliances with, and announced or formed joint ventures with a number of companies, and we may expand those relationships or enter into similar relationships with additional companies. These initiatives typically involve enormous complexity and may involve a lengthy regulatory approval process. As a result, we may not be able to complete anticipated transactions, the anticipated benefits of these transactions may not be realized, or the benefits may be delayed. For example, we may not successfully integrate an alliance or joint venture with our operations, including the implementation of our controls, systems, procedures, and policies, or unforeseen expenses or liabilities may arise that were not discovered during due diligence prior to an investment or entry into a strategic alliance, or a misalignment of interests may develop between us and the other party. Further, to the extent we share ownership, control, or management with another party in a joint venture, our ability to influence the joint venture may be limited, and we may be unable to prevent misconduct or implement our compliance or internal control systems. In addition, implementation of a new business strategy may lead to the disruption of our existing business operations, including distracting management from current operations. Results of operations from new activities may be lower than our existing activities, and, if a strategy is unsuccessful, we may not recoup our investments, which may be significant, in that strategy. Moreover, we may continue to have financial exposure following a strategic divestiture or cessation of operations in a market, and restructuring actions may subject us to potential claims from employees, suppliers, dealers, or governmental authorities or harm our reputation. Failure to successfully and timely realize the anticipated benefits of these transactions or strategies could have an adverse effect on our financial condition or results of operations.

**Operational systems, security systems, vehicles, and services could be affected by cyber incidents, ransomware attacks, and other disruptions.** We rely on information technology networks and systems, including in-vehicle systems and mobile devices, some of which are managed by suppliers, to process, transmit, and store electronic information that is important to the operation of our business, our vehicles, and the services we offer. Despite security measures, we are at risk for interruptions, outages, and compromises of: (i) operational systems (including business, financial, accounting, product development, consumer receivables, data processing, or manufacturing processes); (ii) facility security systems; and/or (iii) in-vehicle systems or mobile devices, whether caused by a ransomware or other cyber attack, security breach, or other reasons, e.g., a natural disaster, fire, or overburdened infrastructure system. Such incidents could materially disrupt operational systems; result in loss of trade secrets or other proprietary or competitively sensitive information; compromise the privacy of personal information of consumers, employees, or others; jeopardize the security of our facilities; affect the performance of in-vehicle systems or services we offer; and/or impact the safety of our vehicles. This risk exposure rises as we continue to develop and produce vehicles with increased connectivity. Moreover, we, our suppliers, and our dealers have been the target of cyber attacks in the past, and such attacks will continue and evolve in the future, which may cause cyber incidents to be more difficult to detect for periods of time. Our networks and in-vehicle systems, sharing similar architectures, could also be impacted by, or a data breach may result from, the negligence or misconduct of insiders or third parties who have access to our networks and systems. We continually employ capabilities, processes, and other security measures designed to reduce and mitigate the risk of cyber attacks; however, such preventative measures cannot provide absolute security and may not be sufficient in all circumstances or mitigate all potential risks. Moreover, a cyber incident could harm our reputation, cause customers to lose trust in our security measures, and/or subject us to regulatory actions or litigation, and a cyber incident involving us or one of our suppliers could impact production, our internal operations, or our ability to deliver products and services to our customers.

**Ford's production, as well as Ford's suppliers' production, could be disrupted by labor issues, natural or man-made disasters, financial distress, production difficulties, capacity limitations, or other factors.** A work stoppage or other limitation on production could occur at Ford's or its suppliers' facilities for any number of reasons, including as a result of labor issues, including disputes under existing collective bargaining agreements with labor unions or in connection with negotiation of new collective bargaining agreements, absenteeism, public health issues (e.g., COVID-19), stay-at-home orders, or in response to potential restructuring actions (e.g., plant closures); as a result of supplier financial distress or other production constraints, such as limited quantities of components, including but not limited to semiconductors, or raw materials, quality issues, capacity limitations, or other difficulties; as a result of a natural disaster (including climate-related physical risk); cyber incidents; or for other reasons. Many components used in our vehicles are available only from a single or limited number of suppliers and, therefore, cannot be re-sourced quickly or inexpensively to another supplier (due to long lead times, new contractual commitments that may be required by another supplier before ramping up to provide the components or materials, etc.). Such suppliers also could threaten to disrupt our production as leverage in negotiations. In addition, when we undertake a model changeover, significant downtime at one or more of our production facilities may be required, and our ability to return to full production may be delayed if we experience production difficulties at one of our facilities or a supplier's facility. Moreover, as vehicles, components, and their integration become more complex, we may face an increased risk of a delay in production of new vehicles. Regardless of the cause, our ability to recoup lost production volume may be limited. Accordingly, a significant disruption to our production schedule could have a substantial adverse effect on our financial condition or results of operations and may impact our strategy to comply with fuel economy standards as discussed below under "*Ford may need to substantially modify its product plans to comply with safety, emissions, fuel economy, autonomous vehicle, and other regulations.*"

**Ford's ability to maintain a competitive cost structure could be affected by labor or other constraints.** Substantially all of the hourly employees in our Automotive operations in the United States and Canada are represented by unions and covered by collective bargaining agreements. These agreements provide guaranteed wage and benefit levels throughout the contract term and some degree of income security, subject to certain conditions. These agreements may restrict our ability to close plants and divest businesses. A substantial number of our employees in other regions are represented by unions or government councils, and legislation or custom promoting retention of manufacturing or other employment in the state, country, or region may constrain as a practical matter our ability to sell or close manufacturing or other facilities.

**Ford's ability to attract and retain talented, diverse, and highly skilled employees is critical to its success and competitiveness.** Our success depends on our ability to continue to recruit and retain talented and diverse employees who are highly skilled in engineering, software, technology (including digital capabilities and connectivity), marketing, and finance, among other areas. Competition for such employees is intense, which has led to an increase in compensation throughout the labor market, and, accordingly, may increase costs for employers. In addition to compensation considerations, potential employees are increasingly placing a premium on various intangibles, such as working for companies with a clear purpose, flexible work arrangements, and other considerations. If we are not perceived as an employer of choice, we may be unable to recruit highly skilled employees. Further, if we lose existing employees with needed skills, or we are unable to upskill and develop existing employees, particularly with the introduction of new technologies, it could have a substantial adverse effect on our business.

### **Macroeconomic, Market, and Strategic Risks**

**Ford's new and existing products, digital and physical services, and mobility services are subject to market acceptance and face significant competition from existing and new entrants in the automotive, mobility, and digital services industries.** Although we conduct extensive market research before launching new or refreshed vehicles and introducing new services, many factors both within and outside our control affect the success of new or existing products and services in the marketplace, and we may not be able to accurately predict or identify emerging trends or the success of new products or services in the market. It takes years to design and develop a new vehicle or change an existing vehicle. Because customers' preferences may change quickly, our new and existing products may not generate sales in sufficient quantities and at costs low enough to be profitable and recoup investment costs. Offering vehicles and services that customers want and value can mitigate the risks of increasing price competition and declining demand, but products and services that are perceived to be less desirable (whether in terms of price, quality, styling, safety, overall value, fuel efficiency, or other attributes) can exacerbate these risks. For example, if we are unable to differentiate our products and services from those of our competitors, develop innovative new products and services, or sufficiently tailor our products and services to customers in other markets, there could be insufficient demand for our products and services, which could have an adverse impact on our financial condition or results of operations.

With increased consumer interconnectedness through the internet, social media, and other media, mere allegations relating to quality, safety, fuel efficiency, corporate social responsibility, or other key attributes can negatively impact our reputation or market acceptance of our products or services, even where such allegations prove to be inaccurate or unfounded. Further, our ability to successfully grow through capacity expansion and investments in the areas of electrification, connectivity, digital and physical services, and mobility depends on many factors, including advancements in technology, regulatory changes, infrastructure development (e.g., a widespread vehicle charging network), and other factors that are difficult to predict, that may significantly affect the future of electric and autonomous vehicles, digital and physical services, and mobility services. The automotive, mobility, and digital service businesses are very competitive and are undergoing rapid changes. Traditional competitors are expanding their offerings, and new types of competitors (particularly in our areas of strength, e.g., pick-up trucks and utilities) that may possess superior technology, may have business models with certain aspects that are more efficient, and are not subject to the same level of fixed costs as us, are entering the market. This level of competition increases the importance of our ability to anticipate, develop, and deliver products and services that customers desire on a timely basis, in quantities in line with demand, and at costs low enough to be profitable.

We have announced our intent to continue making multi-billion dollar investments in electrification and mobility. Our plans include offering electrified versions of many of our vehicles, including the F-150 Lightning and E-Transit. If the market for electrified vehicles does not develop at the rate we expect, even if the regulatory framework encourages a rapid adoption of electrified vehicles, there is a negative perception of our vehicles or about electric vehicles in general, or if consumers prefer our competitors' vehicles, there could be an adverse impact on our financial condition or results of operations. Further, as discussed below under "*Ford may need to substantially modify its product plans to comply with safety, emissions, fuel economy, autonomous vehicle, and other regulations,*" lower than planned market acceptance of our vehicles may impact our strategy to comply with fuel economy standards. Moreover, new offerings, including those related to electric and autonomous vehicles, may present technological challenges that could be costly to implement and overcome and may subject us to customer claims if they do not operate as anticipated. In addition, since new technologies are subject to market acceptance, a malfunction involving any manufacturer's autonomous vehicle may negatively impact the perception of autonomous vehicles and erode customer trust.

**Ford's near-term results are dependent on sales of larger, more profitable vehicles, particularly in the United States.** A shift in consumer preferences away from larger, more profitable vehicles with internal combustion engines (including trucks and utilities) to battery electric or other vehicles in our portfolio that may be less profitable could result in an adverse effect on our financial condition or results of operations in the near term. In the longer term, if demand for battery electric vehicles grows at a rate greater than our ability to increase our production capacity for those vehicles, lower market share and revenue, as well as facility and other asset-related charges (e.g., accelerated depreciation) associated with the production of internal combustion vehicles, may result.

**With a global footprint, Ford's results could be adversely affected by economic, geopolitical, protectionist trade policies, or other events, including tariffs.** With the interconnectedness of the global economy, the challenges of a pandemic, a financial crisis, economic downturn or recession, natural disaster, geopolitical crisis, or other significant event in one area of the world can have an immediate and material adverse impact on markets around the world. Changes in international trade policy can also have a substantial adverse effect on our financial condition or results of operations. Steps taken by the U.S. government to apply or consider applying tariffs on automobiles, parts, and other products and materials have the potential to disrupt existing supply chains, impose additional costs on our business, and may lead to other countries attempting to retaliate by imposing tariffs, which would make our products more expensive for customers in other markets, and, in turn, could make our products less competitive. China presents unique risks to U.S. automakers due to the strain in U.S.-China relations and China's unique regulatory landscape.

We have operations in various markets with volatile economic or political environments. This may expose us to heightened risks of economic, geopolitical, or other events, including governmental takeover (i.e., nationalization) of our manufacturing facilities or intellectual property, restrictive exchange or import controls, disruption of operations as a result of systemic political or economic instability, outbreak of war or expansion of hostilities, and acts of terrorism, each of which could have a substantial adverse effect on our financial condition or results of operations. Further, the U.S. government, other governments, and international organizations could impose additional sanctions that could restrict us from doing business directly or indirectly in or with certain countries or parties, which could include affiliates.

**Industry sales volume in any of Ford's key markets can be volatile and could decline if there is a financial crisis, recession, or significant geopolitical event.** Because we, like other manufacturers, have a high proportion of relatively fixed structural costs, relatively small changes in industry sales volume can have a substantial effect on our cash flow and results of operations. Industry vehicle sales are affected by overall economic and market conditions and developing trends such as shared vehicle ownership and the transportation as a service model, e.g., ridesharing services. If industry vehicle sales were to decline to levels significantly below our planning assumption for key markets including the United States, Europe, or China, the decline could have a substantial adverse effect on our financial condition, results of operations, and cash flow. For a discussion of economic trends, see Item 7.

**Ford may face increased price competition or a reduction in demand for its products resulting from industry excess capacity, currency fluctuations, competitive actions, or other factors.** The global automotive industry is intensely competitive, with manufacturing capacity generally far exceeding current demand (the recent capacity constraints being a temporary exception). Historically, industry overcapacity has resulted in many manufacturers offering marketing incentives on vehicles in an attempt to maintain and grow market share; these incentives historically have included a combination of subsidized financing or leasing programs, price rebates, and other incentives. As a result, we are not necessarily able to set our prices to offset higher marketing incentives, commodity or other cost increases, tariffs, or the impact of adverse currency fluctuations, including cost advantages foreign competitors may have because of their weaker home market currencies, which may, in turn, enable those competitors to offer their products at lower prices. As the automotive industry transitions to battery electric vehicles, excess capacity, particularly for internal combustion engine trucks and utilities, may continue or increase. This excess capacity may further increase price competition in that segment of the market, which could have a substantial adverse effect on our financial condition or results of operations.

**Inflationary pressure and fluctuations in commodity prices, foreign currency exchange rates, interest rates, and market value of Ford or Ford Credit's investments, including marketable securities, can have a significant effect on results.** We are exposed to inflationary pressure and a variety of market risks, including the effects of changes in commodity prices, foreign currency exchange rates, and interest rates. We monitor and manage these exposures as an integral part of our overall risk management program, which recognizes the unpredictability of markets and seeks to reduce potentially adverse effects on our business. Changes in commodity prices (from tariffs, as discussed above under "With a global footprint, Ford's results could be adversely affected by economic, geopolitical, protectionist trade policies, or other events, including tariffs," or otherwise), currency exchange rates, and interest rates cannot always be predicted, hedged, or offset with price increases to eliminate earnings volatility. As a result, significant changes in commodity prices, foreign currency exchange rates, or interest rates could have a substantial adverse effect on our financial condition or results of operations. See Item 7 and Item 7A for additional discussion of currency, commodity price, and interest rate risks. In addition, our results are impacted by fluctuations in the market value of our investments, including our Rivian marketable securities, with unrealized gains and losses that could be material in any period.

## Financial Risks

**Ford and Ford Credit's access to debt, securitization, or derivative markets around the world at competitive rates or in sufficient amounts could be affected by credit rating downgrades, market volatility, market disruption, regulatory requirements, or other factors.** Ford and Ford Credit's ability to obtain unsecured funding at a reasonable cost is dependent on their credit ratings or their perceived creditworthiness. Further, Ford Credit's ability to obtain securitized funding under its committed asset-backed liquidity programs and certain other asset-backed securitization transactions is subject to having a sufficient amount of assets eligible for these programs, as well as Ford Credit's ability to obtain appropriate credit ratings and, for certain committed programs, derivatives to manage the interest rate risk. Over time, and particularly in the event of credit rating downgrades, market volatility, market disruption, or other factors, Ford Credit may reduce the amount of receivables it purchases or originates because of funding constraints. The discontinuance of LIBOR is one such risk that could cause market volatility or disruption and could adversely affect Ford Credit's access to the debt, securitization, or derivative markets and increase its cost of funding and hedging. In addition, Ford Credit may reduce the amount of receivables it purchases or originates if there is a significant decline in the demand for the types of securities it offers or Ford Credit is unable to obtain derivatives to manage the interest rate risk associated with its securitization transactions. A significant reduction in the amount of receivables Ford Credit purchases or originates would significantly reduce its ongoing results of operations and could adversely affect its ability to support the sale of Ford vehicles.

**Ford's receipt of government incentives could be subject to reduction, termination, or clawback.** We receive economic benefits from national, state, and local governments in various regions of the world in the form of incentives designed to encourage manufacturers to establish, maintain, or increase investment, workforce, or production. These incentives may take various forms, including grants, loan subsidies, or tax abatements or credits. The impact of these incentives can be significant in a particular market during a reporting period. A decrease in, expiration without renewal of, or other cessation or clawback of government incentives for any of our business units, as a result of administrative decision or otherwise, could have a substantial adverse impact on our financial condition or results of operations. Until 2021, most of our manufacturing facilities in South America were located in Brazil, where the state or federal governments historically offered significant incentives to manufacturers to encourage capital investment, increase manufacturing production, and create jobs. As a result, the performance of our South American operations had been impacted favorably by government incentives to a substantial extent. The federal government in Brazil has levied assessments against us concerning the federal incentives we previously received, and the State of São Paulo has challenged the grant to us of tax incentives by the State of Bahia. See Note 2 of the Notes to the Financial Statements for discussion of our accounting for government incentives, and "Item 3. Legal Proceedings" for a discussion of tax proceedings in Brazil and the potential requirement for us to post collateral.

**Ford Credit could experience higher-than-expected credit losses, lower-than-anticipated residual values, or higher-than-expected return volumes for leased vehicles.** Credit risk is the possibility of loss from a customer's or dealer's failure to make payments according to contract terms. Credit risk (which is heavily dependent upon economic factors including unemployment, consumer debt service burden, personal income growth, dealer profitability, and used car prices) has a significant impact on Ford Credit's business. The level of credit losses Ford Credit may experience could exceed its expectations and adversely affect its financial condition or results of operations. In addition, Ford Credit projects expected residual values (including residual value support payments from Ford) and return volumes for the vehicles it leases. Actual proceeds realized by Ford Credit upon the sale of returned leased vehicles at lease termination may be lower than the amount projected, which would reduce Ford Credit's return on the lease transaction. Among the factors that can affect the value of returned lease vehicles are the volume and mix of vehicles returned industry-wide, economic conditions, marketing programs, and quality or perceived quality, safety, fuel efficiency, or reliability of the vehicles, or changes in propulsion technology and related legislative changes. Actual return volumes may be influenced by these factors, as well as by contractual lease-end values relative to auction values. In 2021, Ford Credit experienced lower-than-expected return volumes. If auction values decrease significantly in the future, return volumes could exceed Ford Credit's expectations. Each of these factors, alone or in combination, has the potential to adversely affect Ford Credit's results of operations if actual results were to differ significantly from Ford Credit's projections. See "Critical Accounting Estimates" in Item 7 for additional discussion.

**Economic and demographic experience for pension and other postretirement benefit plans (e.g., discount rates or investment returns) could be worse than Ford has assumed.** The measurement of our obligations, costs, and liabilities associated with benefits pursuant to our pension and other postretirement benefit plans requires that we estimate the present value of projected future payments to all participants. We use many assumptions in calculating these estimates, including assumptions related to discount rates, investment returns on designated plan assets, and demographic experience (e.g., mortality and retirement rates). We generally remeasure these estimates at each year end and recognize any gains or losses associated with changes to our plan assets and liabilities in the year incurred. To the extent actual results are less favorable than our assumptions, we may recognize a remeasurement loss in our results, which could be substantial. For additional information regarding our assumptions, see "Critical Accounting Estimates" in Item 7 and Note 17 of the Notes to the Financial Statements.

**Pension and other postretirement liabilities could adversely affect Ford's liquidity and financial condition.** We have defined benefit retirement plans in the United States that cover many of our hourly and salaried employees. We also provide pension benefits to non-U.S. employees and retirees, primarily in Europe. In addition, we sponsor plans to provide other postretirement benefits ("OPEB") for retired employees (primarily health care and life insurance benefits). See Note 17 of the Notes to the Financial Statements for more information about these plans. These benefit plans impose significant liabilities on us and could require us to make additional cash contributions, which could impair our liquidity. If our cash flows and capital resources are insufficient to meet any pension or OPEB obligations, we could be forced to reduce or delay investments and capital expenditures, suspend dividend payments, seek additional capital, or restructure or refinance our indebtedness.

## Legal and Regulatory Risks

**Ford and Ford Credit could experience unusual or significant litigation, governmental investigations, or adverse publicity arising out of alleged defects in products, services, perceived environmental impacts, or otherwise.** We spend substantial resources ensuring that we comply with governmental safety regulations, mobile and stationary source emissions regulations, consumer and automotive financial regulations, and other standards, but we cannot ensure that employees or other individuals affiliated with us will not violate such laws or regulations. In addition, as discussed below under "*Ford may need to substantially modify its product plans to comply with safety, emissions, fuel economy, autonomous vehicle, and other regulations*" and "*Ford Credit could be subject to new or increased credit regulations, consumer protection regulations, or other regulations,*" regulatory standards and interpretations may change on short notice and impact our compliance status. Moreover, compliance with governmental standards does not necessarily prevent individual or class action lawsuits, which can entail significant cost and risk. In certain circumstances, courts may permit civil actions even where our vehicles, services, and financial products comply with federal and/or other applicable law. Furthermore, simply responding to actual or threatened litigation or government investigations of our compliance with regulatory standards, whether related to our products, services, or business or commercial relationships, requires significant expenditures of time and other resources. Litigation also is inherently uncertain, and we could experience significant adverse results, which could have an adverse effect on our financial condition or results of operations. In addition, adverse publicity surrounding an allegation may cause significant reputational harm that could have a significant adverse effect on our sales.

**Ford may need to substantially modify its product plans to comply with safety, emissions, fuel economy, autonomous vehicle, and other regulations.** The automotive industry is subject to regulations worldwide that govern product characteristics and that differ by global region, country, and sometimes within national boundaries. Further, additional and new regulations continue to be proposed to address concerns regarding the environment (including concerns about global climate change and its impact), vehicle safety, and energy independence, and the regulatory landscape can change on short notice. In the United States, legal and policy debates are continuing, with a primary focus on reducing GHG emissions and increasing vehicle electrification. The Trump administration rolled back Obama administration GHG standards through the 2026 model year and sought to block California's authority to adopt its own regulations as well as other states' authority to opt in to California's standards. States, environmental groups, and others challenged both of those Trump administration actions in court. The Biden administration has completed actions to reverse the rollback of GHG emissions standards and repeal a NHTSA rule blocking California and other states' authority, and the administration is expected to reverse NHTSA's rollback of fuel economy standards and EPA's action blocking California and other states' authority. California has an ambitious plan to reduce overall GHG emissions to 40% below 1990 levels by 2030 and EPA is also developing new and more stringent GHG emissions standards after the 2026 model year. Court rulings and actions by federal, California, and other state regulators create regulatory uncertainty and the potential for applicable regulatory standards to change quickly. In addition, many governments regulate local product content and/or impose import requirements with the aim of creating jobs, protecting domestic producers, and influencing the balance of payments.

We are continuing to make changes to our product cycle plan to improve the fuel economy of our petroleum-powered vehicles and to offer more propulsion choices, such as electrified vehicles, with lower GHG emissions. There are limits on our ability to achieve fuel economy improvements over a given time frame, however, primarily relating to the cost and effectiveness of available technologies, consumer acceptance of new technologies and changes in vehicle mix (as described in more detail above under "*Ford's new and existing products, digital and physical services, and mobility services are subject to market acceptance and face significant competition from existing and new entrants in the automotive, mobility, and digital services industries*"), willingness of consumers to absorb the additional costs of new technologies, the appropriateness (or lack thereof) of certain technologies for use in particular vehicles, the widespread availability (or lack thereof) of supporting infrastructure for new technologies, and the human, engineering, and financial resources necessary to deploy new technologies across a wide range of products and powertrains in a short time. If fuel prices are relatively low and market conditions do not drive consumers to purchase electric vehicles and other highly fuel-efficient vehicles in large numbers, it may be difficult to meet applicable environmental standards without compromising results. Moreover, a production disruption, stop ship, limited availability of necessary components, e.g., batteries, lower than planned market acceptance of our vehicles, or other intervening events may cause us to modify our product plans, or, in some cases, purchase credits, in order to comply with fuel economy standards, which could have an adverse effect on our financial condition or results of operations and/or cause reputational harm.

Increased scrutiny of automaker emission testing by regulators around the world has led to new regulations, more stringent enforcement programs, requests for field actions, demands for reporting on the field performance of emissions components and higher scrutiny of field data, and/or delays in regulatory approvals. The cost to comply with existing government regulations (in addition to the cost of any field service actions that may result from regulatory actions) is substantial and additional regulations, changes in regulatory interpretations, or changes in consumer preferences that affect vehicle mix could have a substantial adverse impact on our financial condition or results of operations. In addition, a number of governments, as well as non-governmental organizations, publicly assess vehicles to their own protocols. The protocols could change, and any negative perception regarding the performance of our vehicles subjected to such tests could reduce future sales. Court decisions arising out of consumer and investor litigation could give rise to *de facto* changes in the interpretation of existing emission laws and regulations, thereby imposing new burdens on manufacturers. For more discussion of the impact of standards on our global business, see the "Governmental Standards" discussion in "Item 1. Business" above.

We and other companies continue to develop autonomous vehicle technologies, and the U.S. and foreign governments are continuing to develop the regulatory framework that will govern autonomous vehicles. The evolution of the regulatory framework for autonomous vehicles, and the pace of the development of such regulatory framework, may subject us to increased costs and uncertainty, and may ultimately impact our ability to deliver autonomous vehicles and related services that customers want.

**Ford and Ford Credit could be affected by the continued development of more stringent privacy, data use, and data protection laws and regulations as well as consumers' heightened expectations to safeguard their personal information.** We are subject to laws, rules, guidelines from privacy regulators, and regulations in the United States and other countries (such as the European Union's General Data Protection Regulation and the California Consumer Privacy Act) relating to the collection, use, cross-border data transfer, and security of personal information of consumers, employees, or others, including laws that may require us to notify regulators and affected individuals of a data security incident. Existing and newly developed laws and regulations may contain broad definitions of personal information, are subject to change and uncertain interpretations by courts and regulators, and may be inconsistent from state to state or country to country. Accordingly, complying with such laws and regulations may lead to a decline in consumer engagement or cause us to incur substantial costs to modify our operations or business practices. Moreover, regulatory actions seeking to impose significant financial penalties for noncompliance and/or legal actions (including pursuant to laws providing for private rights of action by consumers) could be brought against us in the event of a data compromise, misuse of consumer information, or perceived or actual non-compliance with data protection or privacy requirements. Further, any unauthorized release of personal information could harm our reputation, disrupt our business, cause us to expend significant resources, and lead to a loss of consumer confidence resulting in an adverse impact on our business and/or consumers deciding to withhold or withdraw consent for our collection or use of data.

**Ford Credit could be subject to new or increased credit regulations, consumer protection regulations, or other regulations.** As a finance company, Ford Credit is highly regulated by governmental authorities in the locations in which it operates, which can impose significant additional costs and/or restrictions on its business. In the United States, for example, Ford Credit's operations are subject to regulation and supervision under various federal, state, and local laws, including the federal Truth-in-Lending Act, Consumer Leasing Act, Equal Credit Opportunity Act, and Fair Credit Reporting Act.

The Dodd-Frank Act directs federal agencies to adopt rules to regulate the finance industry and the capital markets and gives the Consumer Financial Protection Bureau ("CFPB") broad rule-making and enforcement authority for a wide range of consumer financial protection laws that regulate consumer finance businesses, such as Ford Credit's automotive financing business. Exercise of these powers by the CFPB may increase the costs of, impose additional restrictions on, or otherwise adversely affect companies in the automotive finance business. The CFPB has authority to supervise and examine the largest nonbank automotive finance companies, such as Ford Credit, for compliance with consumer financial protection laws.

Failure to comply with applicable laws and regulations could subject Ford Credit to regulatory enforcement actions, including consent orders or similar orders where Ford Credit may be required to revise practices, remunerate customers, or pay fines. An enforcement action against Ford Credit could harm Ford Credit's reputation or lead to further litigation.

**ITEM 1B. Unresolved Staff Comments.**

None.

## ITEM 2. *Properties.*

Our principal properties include manufacturing and assembly facilities, distribution centers, warehouses, sales or administrative offices, and engineering centers.

We own substantially all of our U.S. manufacturing and assembly facilities. Our facilities are situated in various sections of the country and include assembly plants, engine plants, casting plants, metal stamping plants, transmission plants, and other component plants. Most of our distribution centers are leased (we own approximately 35% of the total square footage, and lease the balance). The majority of the warehouses that we operate are leased, although many of our manufacturing and assembly facilities contain some warehousing space. Substantially all of our sales offices are leased space. Approximately 90% of the total square footage of our engineering centers and our supplementary research and development space is owned by us.

In addition, we maintain and operate manufacturing plants, assembly facilities, parts distribution centers, and engineering centers outside of the United States. We own substantially all of our non-U.S. manufacturing plants, assembly facilities, and engineering centers. The majority of our parts distribution centers outside of the United States are either leased or provided by vendors under service contracts.

We and the entities that we consolidated as of December 31, 2021 use eight regional engineering, research, and development centers, and 48 manufacturing and assembly plants, which includes plants that are operated by us or our consolidated joint venture that support our Automotive segment.

We have one significant consolidated joint venture in our Automotive segment:

- *Ford Vietnam Limited* — a joint venture between Ford (75% partner) and Diesel Song Cong One Member Limited Liability Company (a subsidiary of the Vietnam Engine and Agricultural Machinery Corporation, which in turn is majority owned (87.43%) by the State of Vietnam represented by the Ministry of Industry and Trade) (25% partner). Ford Vietnam Limited assembles and distributes a variety of Ford passenger and commercial vehicle models. The joint venture operates one plant in Vietnam.

In addition to the plants that we operate directly or that are operated by our consolidated joint venture, additional plants that support our Automotive segment are operated by unconsolidated joint ventures of which we are a partner. The most significant of our Automotive and Mobility segment unconsolidated joint ventures are as follows:

- *Argo AI, LLC* — Argo AI is a self-driving technology platform company with offices in Pittsburgh, PA, Palo Alto, CA, Allen Park, MI, Cranbury, NJ, and Munich, Germany. Ford and Volkswagen each hold 41% of the ownership interests in Argo AI, with the remaining interests held by employees, founders, and Lyft.
- *AutoAlliance (Thailand) Co., Ltd. ("AAT")* — a 50/50 joint venture between Ford and Mazda that owns and operates a manufacturing plant in Rayong, Thailand. AAT produces Ford and Mazda products for domestic and export sales.
- *Changan Ford Automobile Corporation, Ltd. ("CAF")* — a 50/50 joint venture between Ford and Chongqing Changan Automobile Co., Ltd. ("Changan"). CAF operates four assembly plants, an engine plant, and a transmission plant in China where it produces and distributes a variety of Ford passenger vehicle models.
- *Ford Lio Ho Motor Company Ltd. ("FLH")* — a joint venture in Taiwan between Ford (26% partner) and local partners (74% ownership in aggregate) that assembles a variety of Ford vehicles sourced from Ford. In addition to domestic assembly, FLH imports Ford brand built-up vehicles from Asia Pacific, Europe, and the United States. The joint venture operates one plant in Taiwan.
- *Ford Otomotiv Sanayi Anonim Sirketi ("Ford Otosan")* — a joint venture in Turkey among Ford (41% partner), the Koc Group of Turkey (41% partner), and public investors (18%) that is the sole supplier to us of the Transit, Transit Custom, and Transit Courier commercial vehicles for Europe and is our sole distributor of Ford vehicles in Turkey. Ford Otosan also manufactures Ford heavy trucks for markets in Europe, the Middle East, and Africa. The joint venture owns three plants, a parts distribution depot, and a research and development center in Turkey.

## Item 2. Properties (Continued)

- *Ford Sollers Netherlands B.V. ("Ford Sollers")* — a joint venture between Ford (49% shareholder) and Sollers PJSC ("Sollers") (51% shareholder). The joint venture is primarily engaged in manufacturing light commercial vehicles for sale in Russia, and has an exclusive right to manufacture, assemble, and distribute light commercial Ford vehicles in Russia through the licensing of certain trademarks and intellectual property rights. The joint venture operates one manufacturing facility in Russia.
- *JMC* — a publicly-traded company in China with Ford (32% shareholder) and Nanchang Jiangling Investment Co., Ltd. (41% shareholder) as its controlling shareholders. Nanchang Jiangling Investment Co., Ltd. is a 50/50 joint venture between Changan and Jiangling Motors Company Group. The public investors in JMC own 27% of its total outstanding shares. JMC assembles Ford Transit, a series of Ford SUVs, Ford engines, and non-Ford vehicles and engines for distribution in China and in other export markets. JMC operates two assembly plants and one engine plant in Nanchang.

The facilities described above are, in the opinion of management, suitable and adequate for the manufacture and assembly of our and our joint ventures' products.

The furniture, equipment, and other physical property owned by our Ford Credit operations are not material in relation to the operations' total assets.

## ITEM 3. Legal Proceedings.

The litigation process is subject to many uncertainties, and the outcome of individual matters is not predictable with assurance. See Note 25 of the Notes to the Financial Statements for a discussion of loss contingencies. Following is a discussion of our significant pending legal proceedings:

### PRODUCT LIABILITY MATTERS

We are a defendant in numerous actions in state and federal courts within and outside of the United States alleging damages from injuries resulting from (or aggravated by) alleged defects in our vehicles. In many actions, no monetary amount of damages is specified or the specific amount alleged is the jurisdictional minimum. Our experience with litigation alleging a specific amount of damages suggests that such amounts, on average, bear little relation to the actual amount of damages, if any, that we will pay in resolving such matters.

In addition to pending actions, we assess the likelihood of incidents that likely have occurred but not yet been reported to us. We also take into consideration specific matters that have been raised as claims but have not yet proceeded to litigation. Individual product liability matters that have more than a remote risk of loss and such loss would likely be significant if the matter is resolved unfavorably to us would be described herein. Currently there are no such matters to report.

### ASBESTOS MATTERS

Asbestos was used in some brakes, clutches, and other automotive components from the early 1900s. Along with other vehicle manufacturers, we have been the target of asbestos litigation and, as a result, are a defendant in various actions for injuries claimed to have resulted from alleged exposure to Ford parts and other products containing asbestos. Plaintiffs in these personal injury cases allege various health problems as a result of asbestos exposure, either from component parts found in older vehicles, insulation or other asbestos products in our facilities, or asbestos aboard our former maritime fleet. We believe that we are targeted more aggressively in asbestos suits because many previously targeted companies have filed for bankruptcy or emerged from bankruptcy relieved of liability for such claims.

### *Item 3. Legal Proceedings (Continued)*

Most of the asbestos litigation we face involves individuals who claim to have worked on the brakes of our vehicles. We are prepared to defend these cases and believe that the scientific evidence confirms our long-standing position that there is no increased risk of asbestos-related disease as a result of exposure to the type of asbestos formerly used in the brakes on our vehicles. The extent of our financial exposure to asbestos litigation remains very difficult to estimate and could include both compensatory and punitive damage awards. The majority of our asbestos cases do not specify a dollar amount for damages; in many of the other cases the dollar amount specified is the jurisdictional minimum, and the vast majority of these cases involve multiple defendants, sometimes more than one hundred. Many of these cases also involve multiple plaintiffs, and often we are unable to tell from the pleadings which plaintiffs are making claims against us (as opposed to other defendants). Annual payout and defense costs may become significant in the future. Our accrual for asbestos matters includes probable losses for both asserted and unasserted claims.

#### **CONSUMER MATTERS**

We provide warranties on the vehicles we sell. Warranties are offered for specific periods of time and/or mileage and vary depending upon the type of product and the geographic location of its sale. Pursuant to these warranties, we will repair, replace, or adjust parts on a vehicle that are defective in factory-supplied materials or workmanship during the specified warranty period. We are a defendant in numerous actions in state and federal courts alleging breach of warranty and claiming damages based on state and federal consumer protection laws. Remedies under these statutes may include vehicle repurchase, civil penalties, and payment by Ford of the plaintiff's attorneys' fees. In some cases, plaintiffs also include an allegation of fraud. Remedies for a fraud claim may include contract rescission, vehicle repurchase, and punitive damages.

The cost of these litigation matters is included in our warranty costs. We accrue obligations for warranty costs at the time of sale using a patterned estimation model that includes historical information regarding the nature, frequency, and average cost of claims for each vehicle line by model year. We reevaluate the adequacy of our accruals on a regular basis.

We are currently a defendant in a significant number of litigation matters relating to the performance of vehicles, including those equipped with DPS6 transmissions.

#### **ENVIRONMENTAL MATTERS**

We have received notices under various federal and state environmental laws that we (along with others) are or may be a potentially responsible party for the costs associated with remediating numerous hazardous substance storage, recycling, or disposal sites in many states and, in some instances, for natural resource damages. We also may have been a generator of hazardous substances at a number of other sites. The amount of any such costs or damages for which we may be held responsible could be significant. At this time, we have no legal proceedings arising under any federal, state, or local provisions that have been enacted or adopted regulating the discharge of materials into the environment or primarily for the purpose of protecting the environment, in which (i) a governmental authority is a party, and (ii) we believe there is the possibility of monetary sanctions (exclusive of interest and costs) in excess of \$1,000,000.

#### **CLASS ACTIONS**

In light of the fact that few of the purported class actions filed against us in the past have been certified by the courts as class actions, in general we list those actions that (i) have been certified as a class action by a court of competent jurisdiction (and any additional purported class actions that raise allegations substantially similar to an existing and certified class), and (ii) have more than a remote risk of loss, and such loss would likely be significant if the action is resolved unfavorably to us. At this time, we have no such class actions filed against us.

## OTHER MATTERS

*Brazilian Tax Matters.* One Brazilian state (São Paulo) and the Brazilian federal tax authority currently have outstanding substantial tax assessments against Ford Motor Company Brasil Ltda. (“Ford Brazil”) related to state and federal tax incentives Ford Brazil received for its operations in the Brazilian state of Bahia. The São Paulo assessment is part of a broader conflict among various states in Brazil. The federal legislature enacted laws designed to encourage the states to end that conflict, and in 2017 the states reached an agreement on a framework for resolution. Ford Brazil continues to pursue a resolution under the framework and expects the amount of any remaining assessments by the states to be resolved under that framework. The federal assessments are outside the scope of the legislation.

All of the outstanding assessments have been appealed to the relevant administrative court of each jurisdiction. To proceed with an appeal within the judicial court system, an appellant may be required to post collateral. To date, we have not been required to post any collateral. If we are required to post collateral, which could be in excess of \$1 billion, we expect it to be in the form of fixed assets, surety bonds, and/or letters of credit, but we may be required to post cash collateral. Although the ultimate resolution of these matters may take many years, we consider our overall risk of loss to be remote.

*European Competition Law Matter.* On October 5, 2018, FCE Bank plc (“FCE”) received a notice from the Italian Competition Authority (the “ICA”) concerning an alleged violation of Article 101 of the Treaty on the Functioning of the European Union. The ICA alleged that FCE and other parties engaged in anti-competitive practices in relation to the automotive finance market in Italy. On January 9, 2019, FCE received a decision from the ICA, which included an assessment of a fine against FCE in the amount of €42 million. On March 8, 2019, FCE appealed the decision and the fine to the Italian administrative court, and on November 24, 2020, the Italian administrative court ruled in favor of FCE. On December 23, 2020, the ICA filed an appeal of the Italian administrative court’s decision to the Italian Council of State, and a hearing on the appeal was held on January 13, 2022. On February 1, 2022, the Italian Council of State dismissed the ICA’s appeal.

*Emissions Certification.* Beginning in 2018 and continuing into 2020, the Company investigated a potential concern involving its U.S. emissions certification process. The matter focused on issues related to road load estimations, including analytical modeling and coastdown testing. The potential concern did not involve the use of defeat devices (see Item 1, Governmental Standards for a definition of defeat devices). We voluntarily disclosed this matter to the U.S. Environmental Protection Agency (“EPA”) and the California Air Resources Board (“CARB”) on February 18, 2019 and February 21, 2019, respectively. Subsequently, the U.S. Department of Justice (“DOJ”) opened a criminal investigation into the matter. In addition, we notified a number of other state and federal agencies. We cooperated fully with these government agencies. We received notifications from EPA, CARB, and DOJ that these agencies have closed their inquiries into the matter and do not intend to take any further action. Environment and Climate Change Canada’s request for information has been completed.

*Transit Connect Customs Penalty Notice.* U.S. Customs and Border Protection (“CBP”) ruled in 2013 that Transit Connects imported as passenger wagons and later converted into cargo vans are subject to the 25% duty applicable to cargo vehicles, rather than the 2.5% duty applicable to passenger vehicles. We filed a challenge in the U.S. Court of International Trade (“CIT”), and CIT ruled in our favor in 2017. CBP subsequently filed a notice of appeal to the U.S. Court of Appeals for the Federal Circuit, which ruled in favor of CBP. Following the U.S. Supreme Court’s denial of our petition for a writ of certiorari in 2020, we paid the increased duties for certain prior imports, plus interest, and disclosed that CBP might assert a claim for penalties. Subsequently, CBP issued a penalty notice to us dated July 22, 2021, and on November 18, 2021, CBP assessed against us a monetary penalty of \$1.3 billion and additional duties of \$181 million, plus interest. We intend to vigorously defend our actions and contest payment of the penalty and the additional duties.

## ITEM 4. Mine Safety Disclosures.

Not applicable.

#### ITEM 4A. Executive Officers of Ford.

Our executive officers are as follows, along with each executive officer's position and age at February 1, 2022:

Name	Position	Position Held Since	Age
William Clay Ford, Jr. (a)	Executive Chair and Chair of the Board	September 2006	64
James D. Farley, Jr. (b)	President and Chief Executive Officer	October 2020	59
Jon M. Huntsman, Jr. (c)	Vice Chair, Policy	May 2021	61
John Lawler	Chief Financial Officer	October 2020	55
Hau Thai-Tang	Chief Product Platform and Operations Officer	October 2020	55
Michael Amend	Chief Digital & Information Officer	September 2021	44
Steven P. Croley	Chief Policy Officer and General Counsel	July 2021	56
J. Doug Field	Chief Advanced Technology and Embedded Systems Officer	September 2021	56
Kiersten Robinson	Chief People and Employee Experience Officer	October 2020	51
Anning Chen	President and Chief Executive Officer, Ford of China	December 2018	60
Ashwani ("Kumar") Galhotra	President, Americas and International Markets Group	April 2020	56
Stuart Rowley	President, Ford of Europe	April 2019	54
Cathy O'Callaghan	Controller	June 2018	53

- (a) Also a Director, Chair of the Office of the Chair and Chief Executive, Chair of the Finance Committee, and a member of the Sustainability, Innovation and Policy Committee of the Board of Directors. Mr. Ford's daughter, Alexandra Ford English, is a member of the Board of Directors.
- (b) Also a Director and member of the Office of the Chair and Chief Executive.
- (c) Also a Director and member of the Sustainability, Innovation and Policy Committee of the Board of Directors.

Except as noted below, each of the officers listed above has been employed by Ford or its subsidiaries in one or more capacities during the past five years.

Prior to becoming Vice Chair, Policy, Governor Huntsman was re-elected a member of Ford's Board of Directors in October 2020 after previously serving as a director from 2012 to 2017. Governor Huntsman served as the U.S. Ambassador to Russia from 2017 through 2019. He served as the Chairman of the Atlantic Council of the United States from 2014 until 2017 and Chairman of the Huntsman Cancer Foundation from 2012 until 2017. He has previously served as U.S. ambassador to China, U.S. ambassador to Singapore, and as Deputy U.S. Trade Representative. Governor Huntsman was twice elected Governor of Utah.

Prior to becoming Chief Digital & Information Officer, Michael Amend was President, Online, at Lowe's from 2018 to 2021. From 2015 to 2018, Mr. Amend served as Executive Vice President, Omnichannel, at JCPenney.

Prior to becoming Chief Policy Officer and General Counsel, Steven Croley was a partner in the Washington, D.C., office of Latham & Watkins from 2017 to 2021. From 2014 to 2017, Mr. Croley served as General Counsel for the U.S. Department of Energy.

Prior to becoming Chief Advanced Technology and Embedded Systems Officer, J. Doug Field was Vice President, Special Projects Group, at Apple from 2018 to 2021. From 2013 to 2018, Mr. Field served as Tesla's Senior Vice President of Engineering.

Prior to becoming President and Chief Executive Officer, Ford of China, from 2010 to 2018, Anning Chen held several leadership roles in Chery Automobile LTD, China including: Chief Executive Officer; Executive Vice President and Chief Operating Officer; and Vice President of Products and Engineering. He also held the positions of Chairman of the Board of Directors, Chery Jaguar Land Rover Automotive, China; and Chairman of the Board, Qoros Automotive, China.

Under our by-laws, executive officers are elected by the Board of Directors at an annual meeting of the Board held for this purpose or by a resolution to fill a vacancy. Each officer is elected to hold office until a successor is chosen or as otherwise provided in the by-laws.

## PART II.

### ITEM 5. Market for Registrant’s Common Equity, Related Stockholder Matters and Issuer Purchases of Equity Securities.

#### Market for Registrant’s Stock

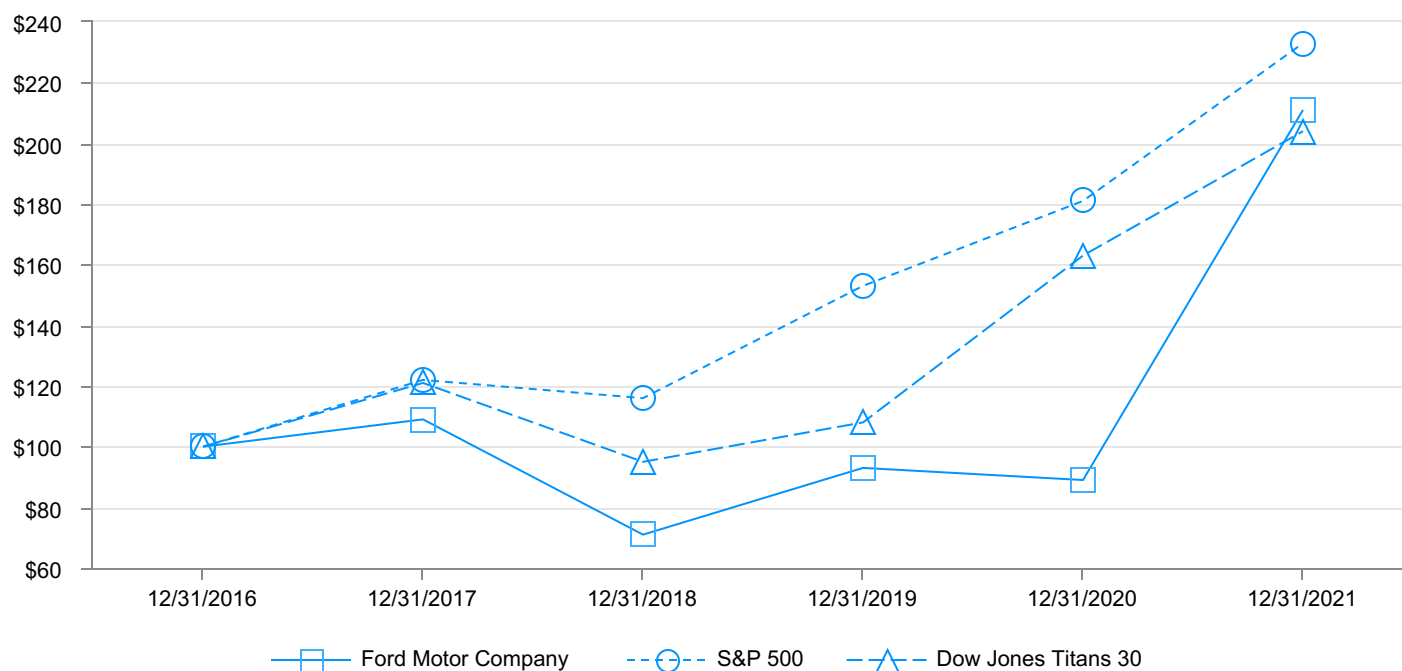
Our Common Stock is listed on the New York Stock Exchange in the United States under the symbol F. As of January 31, 2022, stockholders of record of Ford included approximately 107,225 holders of Common Stock and 3 holders of Class B Stock. We believe that the number of beneficial owners is substantially greater than the number of record holders because a large portion of our Common Stock is held in “street name” by brokers.

#### Stock Performance Graph

*The information contained in this Stock Performance Graph section shall not be deemed to be “soliciting material” or “filed” or incorporated by reference in future filings with the SEC, or subject to the liabilities of Section 18 of the Exchange Act, except to the extent that we specifically incorporate it by reference into a document filed under the Securities Act or the Exchange Act.*

The following graph compares the cumulative total shareholder return on our Common Stock with the total return on the S&P 500 Index and the Dow Jones Automobiles & Parts Titans 30 Index for the five year period ended December 31, 2021. It shows the growth of a \$100 investment on December 31, 2016, including the reinvestment of all dividends.

#### COMPARISON OF CUMULATIVE FIVE-YEAR TOTAL RETURN



Company/Index	Base Period		Years Ending			
	2016	2017	2018	2019	2020	2021
Ford Motor Company	100	109	71	93	89	211
S&P 500	100	122	116	153	181	233
Dow Jones Automobiles & Parts Titans 30	100	121	95	108	163	204

### Issuer Purchases of Securities

In the fourth quarter of 2021, we repurchased shares of Ford Common Stock from our employees related to certain exercises of stock options in accordance with our various compensation plans.

Period	Total Number of Shares Purchased	Average Price Paid per Share	Total Number of Shares Purchased as Part of Publicly-Announced Plans or Programs	Maximum Number (or Approximate Dollar Value) of Shares that May Yet Be Purchased Under the Plans or Programs
October 1, 2021 through October 31, 2021	1,593,054	\$ 16.02	—	—
November 1, 2021 through November 30, 2021	4,096,030	19.69	—	—
December 1, 2021 through December 31, 2021	373,535	20.28	—	—
Total / Average	<u>6,062,619</u>	<u>\$ 18.76</u>	—	—

### Dividends

The table below shows the dividends we paid per share of Common and Class B Stock for each quarterly period in 2020 and 2021:

	2020				2021			
	First Quarter	Second Quarter	Third Quarter	Fourth Quarter	First Quarter	Second Quarter	Third Quarter	Fourth Quarter
Dividends per share of Ford Common and Class B Stock	\$ 0.15	\$ 0.00	\$ 0.00	\$ 0.00	\$ 0.00	\$ 0.00	\$ 0.00	\$ 0.10

On October 27, 2021, we announced the reinstatement of a regular quarterly dividend of \$0.10 per share on our Common and Class B Stock starting in the fourth quarter of 2021, and we intend to continue paying a quarterly cash dividend on our outstanding Common Stock and Class B Stock. The declaration and payment of future dividends is at the sole discretion of our Board of Directors after taking into account various factors, including our financial condition, operating results, available cash, and current and anticipated cash needs.

## **ITEM 7. Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations.**

### **Key Trends and Economic Factors Affecting Ford and the Automotive Industry**

*Supplier Disruptions.* The automotive industry has a complex supply network with each manufacturers' products containing components sourced from suppliers who, in turn, source components from their suppliers. When there is a shortage of a key component in our supply chain, and the component cannot be easily sourced from a different supplier, the shortage can disrupt production. Since early 2021, we and others in the automotive industry have faced a significant shortage of semiconductors. The global semiconductor shortage is due in large part to makers of semiconductors having allocated their capacity to meet surging demand for consumer electronics during the COVID-19 pandemic while automotive OEMs experienced industry-wide plant closures. At the same time, wafer foundries that support chipmakers have not invested enough in recent years to increase capacities to the levels needed to support demand from all of their customers. Wafers have a long lead time for production, which further exacerbates the shortage. When global automakers resumed vehicle production in 2020 – even more quickly than some expected – semiconductor supplies became further strained. A combination of these factors, including increased demand for consumer electronics, automotive shutdowns due to COVID-19, the rapid recovery of demand for vehicles, and long lead times for wafer production, is contributing to the ongoing shortage of semiconductors. For additional information on the impact of the semiconductor shortage, see the Outlook section on page 73.

*COVID-19.* The impact of COVID-19, including changes in consumer behavior, pandemic fears and market downturns, and restrictions on business and individual activities, has created significant volatility in the global economy. Consistent with the actions taken by governmental authorities, in late March 2020, we idled our manufacturing operations in regions around the world other than China, where manufacturing operations were suspended in January and February before beginning to resume operations in March. A successful phased restart of our manufacturing plants, supply network, and other dependent functions occurred in the second quarter of 2020. The remote work arrangements that we implemented in 2020 remain in place in most locations. Our remote work arrangements have been designed to allow for continued operation of non-production business-critical functions, including financial reporting systems and internal control. The full impact of COVID-19 on future results depends on future developments, such as the ultimate duration and scope of outbreaks (including any potential future waves due to variants or otherwise, and the success of vaccination programs) and their impact on our customers, dealers, and suppliers. Despite the successful restart of our manufacturing operations in 2020, we continue to experience intermittent COVID-19-related disruptions in our supply chain. Moreover, new restrictions could have an adverse effect on production, supply chains, distribution, and demand for vehicles. For additional information on the impact and potential impact of COVID-19 on us, please see Item 1A. Risk Factors on page 17.

*Global Redesign.* We previously announced our plan for the global redesign of our business, pursuant to which we are working to turn around automotive operations, compete like a challenger, and capitalize on our strengths by allocating more capital, more resources, and more talent to our strongest business and vehicle franchises. Pursuant to the plan, we expect to incur about \$11 billion of EBIT charges, with about \$7 billion of cash effects, related to our global redesign efforts. During the 2018 through 2022 period, we expect to have incurred the vast majority of the \$11 billion of EBIT charges. For additional information on Global Redesign, see the Outlook section on page 73.

*Currency Exchange Rate Volatility.* After aggressively easing monetary policy in response to the COVID-19 pandemic, the Federal Reserve, and other central banks around the world, are poised to withdraw monetary stimulus by raising interest rates. The last time the Fed shifted from easing to tightening, from 2013 through 2017, the U.S. dollar strengthened, and financial markets became more volatile. Increased volatility in both developed and emerging market currencies may again be a result of policy tightening. Emerging markets also face differing inflation backdrops and, in some cases, exposure to commodity prices and political instability, contributing to unpredictable movements in the value of their exchange rates. In addition to direct impacts on the financial flows of global automotive companies, currency movements can also impact pricing of vehicles exported to overseas markets, most notably in the case of the Japanese yen and Korean won. In most markets, exchange rates are market-determined, and all are impacted by many different macroeconomic and policy factors, and thus likely to remain volatile. However, in some markets, exchange rates are heavily influenced or controlled by governments.

**Excess Capacity.** According to IHS Automotive, an automotive research firm, the estimated global production capacity for light vehicles of about 124 million units exceeded global production by just under 41 million units in 2021. Actual global production is projected to have risen by 8.9 million units in 2021, while capacity rose by just under 2 million units, leading excess capacity to decline by just under 7 million units. Part of the decline was due to the impact of COVID-19-related production disruptions, but the rebound in 2021 production still left global excess capacity 1% above 2019. In North America, the amount of excess capacity rose from 4.8 million units in 2019 to 7.5 million units in 2020, but then fell to 5.7 million units in 2021. Europe followed a similar pattern, with excess capacity rising from 6.2 million units in 2019 to 10.6 million in 2020, but then declining to 8.6 million in 2021. In Asia, however, excess capacity declined from 19.3 million units in 2019 to 15.9 million in 2020 and to 15.2 million units in 2021, coming off a weak base for China's economy and automotive sector during 2018 and 2019. After the pandemic-related disruptions ease, IHS projects that global excess capacity will trend lower, from around 49% of capacity in 2021 to just under 30% in 2028. Despite the projected gradual decline, the amount of excess capacity will remain substantial and represents a risk to automotive prices and revenue.

**Pricing Pressure.** Over the last year, prices of both new and used vehicles have increased substantially due to both rising demand and supply shortages. It is likely that the rate of price increases will slow down as auto production slowly recovers from the semiconductor shortage, but it is unclear whether prices will decline fully to pre-COVID-19 pandemic levels. Over the long term, intense competition and excess capacity are likely to put downward pressure on inflation-adjusted prices for similarly-contented vehicles and contribute to a challenging pricing environment for the automotive industry in most major markets.

**Commodity and Energy Price Changes.** The recovery from the COVID-19 pandemic has driven energy prices higher over the last year. Oil prices are expected to remain volatile, and are likely to rise in the near term because of low global stocks. In the long term, the outcome of de-carbonization may depress oil demand, but the global energy transition will also contribute to volatility of oil and other energy prices. Prices for other commodities have also been volatile though generally higher, as fluctuating global demand and differences in output across sectors due to the pandemic have generated divergence in price movements across different commodities. For additional information on commodity costs, see the Outlook section on page [73](#).

**Vehicle Profitability.** Our financial results depend on the profitability of the vehicles we sell, which may vary significantly by vehicle line. In general, larger vehicles tend to command higher prices and be more profitable than smaller vehicles, both across and within vehicle segments. For example, in North America, our larger, more profitable vehicles had an average contribution margin that was 118% of our total average contribution margin across all vehicles, whereas our smaller vehicles had significantly lower contribution margins. In addition, government regulations aimed at reducing emissions and increasing fuel efficiency (e.g., ZEV mandates and low emission zones), and other factors that accelerate the transition to electrified vehicles, may increase the cost of vehicles by more than the perceived benefit to consumers and dampen margins.

**Trade Policy.** To the extent governments in various regions erect or intensify barriers to imports, or implement currency policy that advantages local exporters selling into the global marketplace, there can be a significant negative impact on manufacturers based in other markets. While we believe the long-term trend will support the growth of free trade, we have noted with concern recent developments in a number of regions. In Asia Pacific, a weak yen significantly reduces the cost of exports into the United States, Europe, and other global markets by Japanese manufacturers, and, over a period of time, contribute to other countries pursuing weak currency policies by intervening in the exchange rate markets. This is particularly likely in other Asian countries, such as South Korea. We believe the primary focus of the Biden administration will be addressing the COVID-19 pandemic and moving ahead with economic stimulus. We will continue to monitor and address developing issues.

**Other Economic Factors.** Interest rates, notably mature market government bond yields, have remained lower than expected. At the same time, inflation has accelerated and government deficits and debt remain at high levels in many major markets. The eventual implications of higher government deficits and debt, tighter monetary policy, and potentially higher long-term interest rates may drive a higher cost of capital over our planning period. Higher interest rates and/or taxes to address the higher deficits also may impede real growth in gross domestic product and, therefore, vehicle sales over our planning period.

## Revenue

Our Automotive segment revenue is generated primarily by sales of vehicles, parts, and accessories. Revenue is recorded when control is transferred to our customers (generally, our dealers and distributors). For the majority of sales, this occurs when products are shipped from our manufacturing facilities. However, we defer a portion of the consideration received when there is a separate future or stand-ready performance obligation, such as extended service contracts or ongoing vehicle connectivity. Revenue related to extended service contracts is recognized over the term of the agreement in proportion to the costs we expect to incur in satisfying the contract obligations; revenue related to other future or stand-ready performance obligations is generally recognized on a straight-line basis over the period in which services are expected to be performed. Vehicles sold to daily rental car companies with an obligation to repurchase for a guaranteed amount, exercisable at the option of the customer, are accounted for as operating leases, with lease revenue and profits recognized over the term of the lease. Proceeds from the sale of vehicles at auction are recognized in revenue upon transfer of control of the vehicle to the buyer.

Most of the vehicles sold by us to our dealers and distributors are financed at wholesale by Ford Credit. Upon Ford Credit originating the wholesale receivable related to a dealer's purchase of a vehicle, Ford Credit pays cash to the relevant Automotive legal entity in payment of the dealer's obligation for the purchase price of the vehicle. The dealer then pays the wholesale finance receivable to Ford Credit when it sells the vehicle to a retail customer.

Our Ford Credit segment revenue is generated primarily from interest on finance receivables, net of certain deferred origination costs that are included as a reduction of financing revenue, and such revenue is recognized over the term of the receivable using the interest method. Also, revenue from operating leases is recognized on a straight-line basis over the term of the lease. Income is generated to the extent revenues exceed expenses, most of which are interest, depreciation, and operating expenses.

Transactions between our Automotive and Ford Credit segments occur in the ordinary course of business. For example, we offer special retail financing and lease incentives to dealers' customers who choose to finance or lease our vehicles from Ford Credit. The cost for these incentives is included in our estimate of variable consideration at the date the related vehicle sales to our dealers are recorded. In order to compensate Ford Credit for the lower interest or lease payments offered to the retail customer, we pay the discounted value of the incentive directly to Ford Credit when it originates the retail finance or lease contract with the dealer's customer. Ford Credit recognizes the incentive amount over the life of retail finance contracts as an element of financing revenue and over the life of lease contracts as a reduction to depreciation. See Note 1 of the Notes to the Financial Statements for a more detailed discussion of transactions between our Automotive and Ford Credit segments.

## Costs and Expenses

Our income statement classifies our Company excluding Ford Credit total costs and expenses into two categories: (i) cost of sales, and (ii) selling, administrative, and other expenses. We include within cost of sales those costs related to the development, production, and distribution of our vehicles, parts, accessories, and services. Specifically, we include in cost of sales each of the following: material costs (including commodity costs); freight costs; warranty, including product recall costs; labor and other costs related to the development and production of our vehicles and connectivity, parts, accessories, and services; depreciation and amortization; and other associated costs. We include within selling, administrative, and other expenses labor and other costs not directly related to the development and production of our vehicles, parts, accessories, and services, including such expenses as advertising and sales promotion costs.

*Item 7. Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations (Continued)*

Certain of our costs, such as material costs, generally vary directly with changes in volume and mix of production. In our industry, production volume often varies significantly from quarter to quarter and year to year. Quarterly production volumes experience seasonal shifts throughout the year (including peak retail sales seasons and the impact on production of model changeover and new product launches). Annual production volumes are heavily impacted by external economic factors, including the pace of economic growth and factors such as the availability of consumer credit and cost of fuel.

As a result, we analyze the profit impact of certain cost changes holding constant present-year volume and mix and currency exchange, in order to evaluate our cost trends absent the impact of varying production and currency exchange levels. We analyze these cost changes in the following categories:

- *Contribution Costs* – these costs typically vary with production volume. These costs include material (including commodity), warranty, and freight and duty costs.
- *Structural Costs* – these costs typically do not have a directly proportionate relationship to production volume. These costs include manufacturing; vehicle and software engineering; spending-related; advertising and sales promotion; administrative, information technology, and selling; and pension and OPEB costs.

While contribution costs generally vary directly in proportion to production volume, elements within our structural costs category are impacted to differing degrees by changes in production volume. We also have varying degrees of discretion when it comes to controlling the different elements within our structural costs. For example, depreciation and amortization expense largely is associated with prior capital spending decisions. On the other hand, while labor costs do not vary directly with production volume, manufacturing labor costs may be impacted by changes in volume, for example when we increase overtime, add a production shift, or add personnel to support volume increases. Other structural costs, such as advertising or engineering costs, do not necessarily have a directly proportionate relationship to production volume. Our structural costs generally are within our discretion, although to varying degrees, and can be adjusted over time in response to external factors.

We consider certain structural costs to be a direct investment in future growth and revenue. For example, structural costs are necessary to grow our business and improve profitability, invest in new products and technologies, respond to increasing industry sales volume, and grow our market share.

*Cost of sales and Selling, administrative, and other expenses* for full year 2021 were \$126.6 billion. Our Automotive segment's material and commodity costs make up the largest portion of these costs and expenses, followed by structural costs. Although material costs are our largest absolute cost, our margins can be affected significantly by changes in any category of costs.

**RESULTS OF OPERATIONS - 2021**

The net income attributable to Ford Motor Company was \$17,937 million in 2021. Company adjusted EBIT was \$10,000 million.

Net income/(loss) includes certain items ("special items") that are excluded from Company adjusted EBIT. These items are discussed in more detail in Note 26 of the Notes to the Financial Statements. We report special items separately to allow investors analyzing our results to identify certain infrequent significant items that they may wish to exclude when considering the trend of ongoing operating results. Our pre-tax and tax special items were as follows (in millions):

	<u>2020</u>	<u>2021</u>
<b>Global Redesign</b>		
Europe	\$ (727)	\$ (530)
India	(23)	(468)
South America	(2,486)	(803)
Russia	18	5
China (including Taiwan)	(56)	150
Separations and Other (not included above)	(94)	(74)
Subtotal Global Redesign	<u>\$ (3,368)</u>	<u>\$ (1,720)</u>
<b>Other Items</b>		
Gain on transaction with Argo AI	\$ 3,454	\$ —
Gain on Rivian IPO and mark-to-market	143	9,096
Gains and losses on investments in equity securities (excl. Rivian)	100	92
Debt extinguishment premium	—	(1,692)
Takata field service action	(610)	—
Ford Credit - Brazil and Argentina	—	14
Other	(226)	(10)
Subtotal Other Items	<u>\$ 2,861</u>	<u>\$ 7,500</u>
<b>Pension and OPEB Gain/(Loss)</b>		
Pension and OPEB remeasurement	\$ (1,435)	\$ 3,873
Pension settlements and curtailments	(61)	(70)
Subtotal Pension and OPEB Gain/(Loss)	<u>\$ (1,496)</u>	<u>\$ 3,803</u>
Total EBIT Special Items	<u><u>\$ (2,003)</u></u>	<u><u>\$ 9,583</u></u>
Cash effect of Global Redesign (incl. separations)	\$ (503)	\$ (1,935)
Provision for/(Benefit from) tax special items (a)	\$ 721	\$ (1,924)

(a) Includes related tax effect on special items and tax special items.

Effective with the reporting of our fourth quarter 2021 results, pre-tax special items now include gains and losses on investments in equity securities. For the full year, we recorded \$9.6 billion of pre-tax special items, primarily reflecting gains on our equity investment in Rivian in connection with Rivian's initial public offering and mark-to-market valuation adjustments during the year, as well as a remeasurement gain associated with our global pension and OPEB plans. The gains were partially offset by costs associated with our Global Redesign actions and a debt extinguishment premium associated with the repurchase and redemption of \$7.6 billion of our higher-coupon debt.

In Note 26 of the Notes to the Financial Statements, special items are reflected as a separate reconciling item, as opposed to being allocated among the Automotive, Mobility, and Ford Credit segments. This reflects the fact that management excludes these items from its review of operating segment results for purposes of measuring segment profitability and allocating resources.

**COMPANY KEY METRICS**

The table below shows our full year 2021 key metrics for the Company compared to a year ago.

	2020	2021	H / (L)
<b>GAAP Financial Measures</b>			
Cash Flows from Operating Activities (\$B)	\$ 24.3	\$ 15.8	\$ (8.5)
Revenue (\$M)	127,144	136,341	7 %
Net Income/(Loss) (\$M)	(1,279)	17,937	\$ 19,216
Net Income/(Loss) Margin (%)	(1.0)%	13.2 %	14.2 pts
EPS (Diluted)	\$ (0.32)	\$ 4.45	\$ 4.77
<b>Non-GAAP Financial Measures (a)</b>			
Company Adj. Free Cash Flow (\$B)	\$ 1.3	\$ 4.6	\$ 3.3
Company Adj. EBIT (\$M)	2,536	10,000	7,464
Company Adj. EBIT Margin (%)	2.0 %	7.3 %	5.3 pts
Adjusted EPS (Diluted)	\$ 0.36	\$ 1.59	\$ 1.23
Adjusted ROIC (Trailing Four Qtrs)	0.7 %	9.8 %	9.1 pts

(a) See *Non-GAAP Financial Measure Reconciliations* section for reconciliation to GAAP.

In 2021, our diluted earnings per share of Common and Class B Stock was \$4.45 and our diluted adjusted earnings per share was \$1.59.

Net income/(loss) margin was 13.2% in 2021, up from negative 1.0% a year ago. Company adjusted EBIT margin was 7.3% in 2021, up from 2.0% a year ago.

The table below shows our full year 2021 net income/(loss) attributable to Ford and Company adjusted EBIT by segment (in millions).

	2020	2021	H / (L)
Automotive	\$ 1,706	\$ 7,397	\$ 5,691
Mobility	(1,052)	(1,030)	22
Ford Credit	2,608	4,717	2,109
Corporate Other	(726)	(1,084)	(358)
Company Adjusted EBIT (a)	2,536	10,000	7,464
Interest on Debt	(1,649)	(1,803)	154
Special Items	(2,003)	9,583	(11,586)
Taxes / Noncontrolling Interests	(163)	157	(320)
Net Income/(Loss)	\$ (1,279)	\$ 17,937	\$ 19,216

(a) See *Non-GAAP Financial Measure Reconciliations* section for reconciliation to GAAP.

The year-over-year increase of \$19.2 billion in net income/(loss) in 2021 includes the effect of special items, including the Rivian IPO and mark-to-market gain, as well as higher Automotive EBIT and Ford Credit EBT. The year-over-year increase of \$7.5 billion in Company adjusted EBIT was driven by higher Automotive EBIT and Ford Credit EBT.

**Automotive Segment**

The table below shows our full year 2021 Automotive segment EBIT by business unit (in millions).

	2020	2021	H / (L)
North America	\$ 3,710	\$ 7,377	\$ 3,667
South America	(490)	(121)	369
Europe	(851)	(154)	697
China (including Taiwan)	(499)	(327)	172
International Markets Group	(164)	622	786
Automotive Segment	<u>\$ 1,706</u>	<u>\$ 7,397</u>	<u>\$ 5,691</u>

The tables below and on the following pages provide full year 2021 key metrics and the change in full year 2021 EBIT compared with full year 2020 by causal factor for our Automotive segment and its regional business units: North America, South America, Europe, China (including Taiwan), and the International Markets Group. For a description of these causal factors, see *Definitions and Information Regarding Automotive Causal Factors*.

	2020	2021	H / (L)
<b>Key Metrics</b>			
Market Share (%)	5.8%	5.1%	(0.6) ppts
Wholesale Units (000)	4,187	3,942	(245)
Revenue (\$M)	\$ 115,894	\$ 126,150	\$ 10,256
EBIT (\$M)	1,706	7,397	5,691
EBIT Margin (%)	1.5%	5.9%	4.4 ppts

**Change in EBIT by Causal Factor (in millions)**

2020 Full Year EBIT	\$ 1,706
Volume / Mix	(2,853)
Net Pricing	9,700
Cost	(2,173)
Exchange	524
Other	493
<b>2021 Full Year EBIT</b>	<u><u>\$ 7,397</u></u>

In 2021, wholesales in our Automotive segment declined 6% from a year ago, reflecting semiconductor-related production constraints and the shift to a new business model in South America. Full year 2021 Automotive revenue increased 9%, driven by higher net pricing, favorable mix, and stronger currencies, partially offset by lower wholesales.

Our full year 2021 Automotive segment EBIT increased \$5.7 billion from a year ago with an EBIT margin of 5.9 percent. The EBIT improvement was driven by higher net pricing (reflecting the strength of our product portfolio and lower incentives in response to reduced dealer stock levels), lower warranty expense, favorable mix, higher profits from our Ford Customer Service Division business, and stronger currencies, partially offset by lower wholesales and increased commodity costs.

**North America**

	<u>2020</u>	<u>2021</u>	<u>H / (L)</u>
<b>Key Metrics</b>			
Market Share (%)	13.2%	12.0%	(1.2) ppts
Wholesale Units (000)	2,081	2,006	(75)
Revenue (\$M)	\$ 80,044	\$ 87,783	\$ 7,739
EBIT (\$M)	3,710	7,377	3,667
EBIT Margin (%)	4.6%	8.4%	3.8 ppts

**Change in EBIT by Causal Factor (in millions)**

2020 Full Year EBIT	\$	3,710
Volume / Mix		(1,661)
Net Pricing		7,858
Cost		(2,672)
Exchange		220
Other		(78)
<b>2021 Full Year EBIT</b>	<b>\$</b>	<b>7,377</b>

In North America, 2021 wholesales declined 4% from a year ago, primarily reflecting the impact of semiconductor-related production constraints. Full year 2021 revenue increased 10%, driven by higher net pricing, favorable mix, and stronger currencies, partially offset by lower wholesales.

North America's 2021 EBIT increased \$3.7 billion from a year ago with an EBIT margin of 8.4%. The EBIT improvement was driven by higher net pricing, lower warranty expense, and favorable mix, partially offset by increased commodity prices, lower volume, and higher structural costs.

**South America**

	<u>2020</u>	<u>2021</u>	<u>H / (L)</u>
<b>Key Metrics</b>			
Market Share (%)	6.2 %	2.6 %	(3.7) ppts
Wholesale Units (000)	185	81	(104)
Revenue (\$M)	\$ 2,463	\$ 2,399	\$ (64)
EBIT (\$M)	(490)	(121)	369
EBIT Margin (%)	(19.9)%	(5.1)%	14.8 ppts

**Change in EBIT by Causal Factor (in millions)**

2020 Full Year EBIT	\$	(490)
Volume / Mix		(210)
Net Pricing		602
Cost		(12)
Exchange		2
Other		(13)
<b>2021 Full Year EBIT</b>	<b>\$</b>	<b>(121)</b>

In South America, 2021 wholesales declined 56% from a year ago, primarily reflecting the shift to the region's new business model and the impact of semiconductor-related production constraints. Full year 2021 revenue declined 3%, driven by lower volume and weaker currencies, partially offset by higher net pricing and favorable mix.

South America's 2021 EBIT loss improved \$369 million from a year ago with an EBIT margin of negative 5.1%. The EBIT improvement was driven by higher net pricing, partially offset by lower volume.

**Europe**

	<u>2020</u>	<u>2021</u>	<u>H / (L)</u>
<b>Key Metrics</b>			
Market Share (%)	7.2 %	6.4 %	(0.8) ppts
Wholesale Units (000) (a)	1,020	891	(128)
Revenue (\$M)	\$ 22,644	\$ 24,466	\$ 1,822
EBIT (\$M)	(851)	(154)	697
EBIT Margin (%)	(3.8)%	(0.6)%	3.2 ppts

(a) Includes Ford brand vehicles produced and sold by our unconsolidated affiliate in Turkey (about 72,000 units in 2020 and 61,000 units in 2021); revenue does not include these sales.

**Change in EBIT by Causal Factor (in millions)**

2020 Full Year EBIT	\$	(851)
Volume / Mix		(941)
Net Pricing		949
Cost		472
Exchange		(112)
Other		329
<b>2021 Full Year EBIT</b>	<b>\$</b>	<b>(154)</b>

In Europe, 2021 wholesales declined 13% from a year ago, primarily reflecting the impact of semiconductor-related production constraints. Full year 2021 revenue improved 8%, driven by favorable mix, stronger currencies, and higher net pricing, partially offset by lower volume.

Europe's 2021 EBIT loss improved \$697 million from a year ago with an EBIT margin of negative 0.6%. The EBIT improvement was driven by higher net pricing, lower material and warranty expenses, and lower structural costs, partially offset by lower volume and increased commodity prices.

**China (Including Taiwan)**

	2020	2021	H / (L)
<b>Key Metrics</b>			
Market Share (%)	2.4 %	2.4 %	— pts
Wholesale Units (000) (a)	617	649	31
Revenue (\$M)	\$ 3,202	\$ 2,547	\$ (655)
EBIT (\$M)	(499)	(327)	172
EBIT Margin (%)	(15.6)%	(12.8)%	2.8 pts
<b>China Unconsolidated Affiliates</b>			
Wholesale Units (000) (b)	564	633	69
Ford Equity Income/(Loss) (\$M)	\$ 49	\$ 165	\$ 116

(a) Includes vehicles produced and sold by our unconsolidated affiliates. Revenue does not include these sales.

(b) Includes Ford and Lincoln brand and JMC brand vehicles produced and sold in China and, from second quarter 2021, Ford brand vehicles produced in Taiwan by Lio Ho Group.

**Change in EBIT by Causal Factor (in millions)**

2020 Full Year EBIT	\$	(499)
Volume / Mix		(190)
Net Pricing		73
Cost		16
Exchange		69
Other		204
<b>2021 Full Year EBIT</b>	<b>\$</b>	<b>(327)</b>

In China, 2021 wholesales increased 5% from a year ago, driven by higher joint venture volumes. Full year 2021 consolidated revenue declined 20%, driven by product localization and the de-consolidation of our operations in Taiwan, partially offset by favorable import mix, higher component sales to our joint ventures in China, and stronger currencies.

China's 2021 EBIT loss improved \$172 million from a year ago with an EBIT margin of negative 12.8%. The EBIT improvement was driven by favorable mix of imported vehicles, higher joint venture profits and royalties, and higher net pricing, partially offset by lower volume at our consolidated operations.

**International Markets Group**

	<u>2020</u>	<u>2021</u>	<u>H / (L)</u>
<b>Key Metrics</b>			
Market Share (%)	1.7 %	1.8 %	— pts
Wholesale Units (000) (a)	284	315	31
Revenue (\$M)	\$ 7,541	\$ 8,955	\$ 1,414
EBIT (\$M)	(164)	622	786
EBIT Margin (%)	(2.2)%	6.9 %	9.1 pts

(a) Includes Ford brand vehicles produced and sold by our unconsolidated affiliate in Russia (about 14,000 units in 2020 and 22,000 units in 2021). Revenue does not include these sales.

**Change in EBIT by Causal Factor (in millions)**

2020 Full Year EBIT	\$	(164)
Volume / Mix		150
Net Pricing		218
Cost		24
Exchange		344
Other		50
<b>2021 Full Year EBIT</b>	<b>\$</b>	<b>622</b>

In our International Markets Group, 2021 wholesales increased 11% from a year ago, reflecting the non-recurrence of the COVID-related production suspension and higher industry volumes, partially offset by the impact of semiconductor-related supply constraints. Full year 2021 revenue increased 19%, driven by higher volume and mix, higher net pricing, and stronger currencies.

Our International Market Group's 2021 EBIT improved \$786 million from a year ago with an EBIT margin of 6.9%. The EBIT improvement was driven by stronger currencies, higher net pricing and volume, and lower warranty expense.

*Definitions and Information Regarding Automotive Causal Factors*

In general, we measure year-over-year change in Automotive segment EBIT using the causal factors listed below, with net pricing and cost variances calculated at present-year volume and mix and exchange:

- *Market Factors* (exclude the impact of unconsolidated affiliate wholesale units):
  - *Volume and Mix* – primarily measures EBIT variance from changes in wholesale unit volumes (at prior-year average contribution margin per unit) driven by changes in industry volume, market share, and dealer stocks, as well as the EBIT variance resulting from changes in product mix, including mix among vehicle lines and mix of trim levels and options within a vehicle line
  - *Net Pricing* – primarily measures EBIT variance driven by changes in wholesale unit prices to dealers and marketing incentive programs such as rebate programs, low-rate financing offers, special lease offers, and stock adjustments on dealer inventory
- *Cost:*
  - *Contribution Costs* – primarily measures EBIT variance driven by per-unit changes in cost categories that typically vary with volume, such as material costs (including commodity and component costs), warranty expense, and freight and duty costs
  - *Structural Costs* – primarily measures EBIT variance driven by absolute change in cost categories that typically do not have a directly proportionate relationship to production volume. Structural costs include the following cost categories:
    - *Manufacturing, Including Volume-Related* - consists primarily of costs for hourly and salaried manufacturing personnel, plant overhead (such as utilities and taxes), and new product launch expense. These costs could be affected by volume for operating pattern actions such as overtime, line-speed, and shift schedules
    - *Engineering and Connectivity* – consists primarily of costs for vehicle and software engineering personnel, prototype materials, testing, and outside engineering and software services
    - *Spending-Related* – consists primarily of depreciation and amortization of our manufacturing and engineering assets, but also includes asset retirements and operating leases
    - *Advertising and Sales Promotions* – includes costs for advertising, marketing programs, brand promotions, customer mailings and promotional events, and auto shows
    - *Administrative, Information Technology, and Selling* – includes primarily costs for salaried personnel and purchased services related to our staff activities, information technology, and selling functions
    - *Pension and OPEB* – consists primarily of past service pension costs and other postretirement employee benefit costs
- *Exchange* – primarily measures EBIT variance driven by one or more of the following: (i) transactions denominated in currencies other than the functional currencies of the relevant entities, (ii) effects of converting functional currency income to U.S. dollars, (iii) effects of remeasuring monetary assets and liabilities of the relevant entities in currencies other than their functional currency, or (iv) results of our foreign currency hedging
- *Other* – includes a variety of items, such as parts and services earnings, royalties, government incentives, and compensation-related changes

In addition, definitions and calculations used in this report include:

- *Wholesales and Revenue* – wholesale unit volumes include all Ford and Lincoln badged units (whether produced by Ford or by an unconsolidated affiliate) that are sold to dealerships, units manufactured by Ford that are sold to other manufacturers, units distributed by Ford for other manufacturers, and local brand units produced by our China joint venture, Jiangling Motors Corporation, Ltd. ("JMC"), that are sold to dealerships. Vehicles sold to daily rental car companies that are subject to a guaranteed repurchase option (i.e., rental repurchase), as well as other sales of finished vehicles for which the recognition of revenue is deferred (e.g., consignments), also are included in wholesale unit volumes. Revenue from certain vehicles in wholesale unit volumes (specifically, Ford badged vehicles produced and distributed by our unconsolidated affiliates, as well as JMC brand vehicles) are not included in our revenue
- *Industry Volume and Market Share* – based, in part, on estimated vehicle registrations; includes medium and heavy duty trucks
- *SAAR* – seasonally adjusted annual rate

## Mobility Segment

Effective January 1, 2021, we realigned the costs and benefits related to enterprise connectivity activities previously included in the Mobility segment to the Automotive segment. Accordingly, beginning in 2021, the Mobility segment primarily includes development costs for Ford's autonomous vehicles and related businesses, Ford's equity ownership in Argo AI (a developer of autonomous driving systems), and other mobility businesses and investments.

In our Mobility segment, our 2021 EBIT loss improved \$22 million from a year ago. The \$1 billion EBIT loss reflects our strategic investments in 2021 as we continued to expand our capabilities in autonomous vehicles and mobility businesses.

## Ford Credit Segment

The tables below provide full year 2021 key metrics and the change in full year 2021 EBT compared with full year 2020 by causal factor for the Ford Credit segment. For a description of these causal factors, see *Definitions and Information Regarding Ford Credit Causal Factors*.

	2020	2021	H / (L)
<b>GAAP Financial Measures</b>			
Total Net Receivables (\$B)	\$ 132	\$ 118	(11)%
Loss-to-Receivables (bps) (a)	36	6	(30)
Auction Values (b)	\$ 20,600	\$ 25,800	25 %
EBT (\$M)	2,608	4,717	\$ 2,109
ROE (%) (c)	15 %	32 %	17 pts
<b>Other Balance Sheet Metrics</b>			
Debt (\$B)	\$ 138	\$ 118	(15)%
Net Liquidity (\$B)	35	32	(10)%
Financial Statement Leverage (to 1) (c)	8.8	9.5	0.7

(a) U.S. retail financing only.

(b) U.S. 36-month off-lease auction values at full year 2021 mix.

(c) Prior period amounts have been updated as a result of the adoption of ASU 2019-12, *Simplifying the Accounting for Income Taxes*. For additional information, see Note 3 of the Notes to the Financial Statements.

	2020	2021	H / (L)
<b>Non-GAAP Financial Measures</b>			
Managed Receivables (\$B) (a)	\$ 141	\$ 123	(12)%
Managed Leverage (to 1) (b) (c)	7.5	8.4	0.9

(a) See *Non-GAAP Financial Measure Reconciliations* section for reconciliation to GAAP.

(b) See *Liquidity and Capital Resources - Ford Credit Segment* section for reconciliation to GAAP.

(c) Prior period amount has been updated as a result of the adoption of ASU 2019-12, *Simplifying the Accounting for Income Taxes*. For additional information, see Note 3 of the Notes to the Financial Statements.

## Change in EBT by Causal Factor (in millions)

2020 Full Year EBT	\$	2,608
Volume / Mix		(243)
Financing Margin		(206)
Credit Loss		1,136
Lease Residual		1,494
Exchange		27
Other		(99)
<b>2021 Full Year EBT</b>	<b>\$</b>	<b>4,717</b>

Total net receivables at December 31, 2021 were \$14 billion lower than a year ago, primarily reflecting lower wholesale receivables as a result of lower dealer inventories due to the semiconductor shortage. Ford Credit's loss metrics reflected healthy and stable consumer credit conditions and strong auction values. Ford Credit's U.S. 36-month auction values for off-lease vehicles were up 25% from a year ago, reflecting strong demand for used vehicles, including the impact of lower new vehicle production due to the semiconductor shortage. We are planning for full year 2022 auction values to remain strong.

*Item 7. Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations (Continued)*

Ford Credit's 2021 EBT increased \$2,109 million from a year ago, explained primarily by favorable operating lease residual performance, the non-recurrence of the 2020 increase to the credit loss reserve due to deterioration in macroeconomic conditions related to COVID-19, and reductions in the credit loss reserve in 2021, partially offset by lower volume driven by the impact of the global semiconductor shortage and lower financing margin.

*Definitions and Information Regarding Ford Credit Causal Factors.*

In general, we measure year-over-year changes in Ford Credit's EBT using the causal factors listed below:

- *Volume and Mix:*
  - Volume primarily measures changes in net financing margin driven by changes in average managed receivables at prior period financing margin yield (defined below in financing margin) at prior period exchange rates. Volume changes are primarily driven by the volume of new and used vehicles sold and leased, the extent to which Ford Credit purchases retail financing and operating lease contracts, the extent to which Ford Credit provides wholesale financing, the sales price of the vehicles financed, the level of dealer inventories, Ford-sponsored special financing programs available exclusively through Ford Credit, and the availability of cost-effective funding
  - Mix primarily measures changes in net financing margin driven by period-over-period changes in the composition of Ford Credit's average managed receivables by product within each region
  
- *Financing Margin:*
  - Financing margin variance is the period-to-period change in financing margin yield multiplied by the present period average managed receivables at prior period exchange rates. This calculation is performed at the product and country level and then aggregated. Financing margin yield equals revenue, less interest expense and scheduled depreciation for the period, divided by average managed receivables for the same period
  - Financing margin changes are driven by changes in revenue and interest expense. Changes in revenue are primarily driven by the level of market interest rates, cost assumptions in pricing, mix of business, and competitive environment. Changes in interest expense are primarily driven by the level of market interest rates, borrowing spreads, and asset-liability management
  
- *Credit Loss:*
  - Credit loss is the change in the provision for credit losses at prior period exchange rates. For analysis purposes, management splits the provision for credit losses into net charge-offs and the change in the allowance for credit losses
  - Net charge-off changes are primarily driven by the number of repossessions, severity per repossession, and recoveries. Changes in the allowance for credit losses are primarily driven by changes in historical trends in credit losses and recoveries, changes in the composition and size of Ford Credit's present portfolio, changes in trends in historical used vehicle values, and changes in forward looking macroeconomic conditions. For additional information, refer to the "Critical Accounting Estimates - Allowance for Credit Losses" section of Item 7 of Part II of our 2021 Form 10-K Report
  
- *Lease Residual:*
  - Lease residual measures changes to residual performance at prior period exchange rates. For analysis purposes, management splits residual performance primarily into residual gains and losses, and the change in accumulated supplemental depreciation
  - Residual gain and loss changes are primarily driven by the number of vehicles returned to Ford Credit and sold, and the difference between the auction value and the depreciated value (which includes both base and accumulated supplemental depreciation) of the vehicles sold. Changes in accumulated supplemental depreciation are primarily driven by changes in Ford Credit's estimate of the expected auction value at the end of the lease term, and changes in Ford Credit's estimate of the number of vehicles that will be returned to it and sold. For additional information, refer to the "Critical Accounting Estimates - Accumulated Depreciation on Vehicles Subject to Operating Leases" section of Item 7 of Part II of our 2021 Form 10-K Report
  
- *Exchange:*
  - Reflects changes in EBT driven by the effects of converting functional currency income to U.S. dollars
  
- *Other:*
  - Primarily includes operating expenses, other revenue, insurance expenses, and other income at prior period exchange rates
  - Changes in operating expenses are primarily driven by salaried personnel costs, facilities costs, and costs associated with the origination and servicing of customer contracts
  - In general, other income changes are primarily driven by changes in earnings related to market valuation adjustments to derivatives (primarily related to movements in interest rates) and other miscellaneous items

## Item 7. Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations (Continued)

In addition, the following definitions and calculations apply to Ford Credit when used in this Report:

- *Cash* (as shown in the Funding and Liquidity and Leverage sections) – Cash, cash equivalents, and marketable securities, excluding amounts related to insurance activities
- *Debt* (as shown in the Key Metrics and Leverage tables) – Debt on Ford Credit's balance sheets. Includes debt issued in securitizations and payable only out of collections on the underlying securitized assets and related enhancements. Ford Credit holds the right to receive the excess cash flows not needed to pay the debt issued by, and other obligations of, the securitization entities that are parties to those securitization transactions
- *Earnings Before Taxes (EBT)* – Reflects Ford Credit's income before income taxes
- *Return on Equity (ROE)* (as shown in the Key Metrics table) – Reflects return on equity calculated by annualizing net income for the period and dividing by monthly average equity for the period
- *Securitization and Restricted Cash* (as shown in the Liquidity table) – Securitization cash held for the benefit of the securitization investors (for example, a reserve fund). Restricted cash primarily includes cash held to meet certain local governmental and regulatory reserve requirements and cash held under the terms of certain contractual agreements
- *Securitizations* (as shown in the Public Term Funding Plan table) – Public securitization transactions, Rule 144A offerings sponsored by Ford Credit, and widely distributed offerings by Ford Credit Canada
- *Term Asset-Backed Securities* (as shown in the Funding Structure table) – Obligations issued in securitization transactions that are payable only out of collections on the underlying securitized assets and related enhancements
- *Total Net Receivables* (as shown in the Key Metrics and Ford Credit Net Receivables Reconciliation To Managed Receivables tables) – Includes finance receivables (retail financing and wholesale) sold for legal purposes and net investment in operating leases included in securitization transactions that do not satisfy the requirements for accounting sale treatment. These receivables and operating leases are reported on Ford Credit's balance sheet and are available only for payment of the debt issued by, and other obligations of, the securitization entities that are parties to those securitization transactions; they are not available to pay the other obligations of Ford Credit or the claims of Ford Credit's other creditors

### Corporate Other

Corporate Other primarily includes corporate governance expenses, interest income (excluding interest earned on our extended service contract portfolio that is included in our Automotive segment) and gains and losses from our cash, cash equivalents, and marketable securities (excluding gains and losses on investments in equity securities), and foreign exchange derivatives gains and losses associated with intercompany lending. Corporate governance expenses are primarily administrative, delivering benefit on behalf of the global enterprise, that are not allocated to operating segments. These include expenses related to setting and directing global policy, providing oversight and stewardship, and promoting the Company's interests. For full year 2021, Corporate Other had a \$1,084 million loss, compared with a \$726 million loss in 2020. The higher loss was driven by lower interest income and higher administrative and IT-related expenses.

### Interest on Debt

Interest on Debt consists of interest expense on Company debt excluding Ford Credit. Our full year 2021 interest expense on Company debt excluding Ford Credit was \$1,803 million, \$154 million higher than in 2020, primarily explained by higher U.S. unsecured debt interest expense.

## Taxes

Our *Provision for/(Benefit from) income taxes* for full year 2021 was a \$130 million benefit, resulting in an effective tax rate of negative 0.7%. This includes a benefit of \$2.9 billion to recognize deferred tax assets resulting from changes in our global tax structure and a \$918 million benefit from the reversal of U.S. valuation allowances.

Our full year 2021 adjusted effective tax rate, which excludes special items, was 21.9%.

We regularly review our organizational structure and income tax elections for affiliates in non-U.S. and U.S. tax jurisdictions, which may result in changes in affiliates that are included in or excluded from our U.S. tax return. Any future changes to our structure, as well as any changes in income tax laws in the countries that we operate, could cause increases or decreases to our deferred tax balances and related valuation allowances.

**RESULTS OF OPERATIONS - 2020**

The net loss attributable to Ford Motor Company was \$1,279 million in 2020. Company adjusted EBIT was \$2,536 million.

Net income/(loss) includes certain items ("special items") that are excluded from Company adjusted EBIT. These items are discussed in more detail in Note 26 of the Notes to the Financial Statements. We report special items separately to allow investors analyzing our results to identify certain infrequent significant items that they may wish to exclude when considering the trend of ongoing operating results. Our pre-tax and tax special items were as follows (in millions):

	<u>2019</u>	<u>2020</u>
<b>Global Redesign</b>		
Europe	\$ (1,246)	\$ (727)
India	(804)	(23)
South America	(566)	(2,486)
Russia	(357)	18
China	(101)	(56)
Separations and Other (not included above)	(107)	(94)
Subtotal Global Redesign	<u>\$ (3,181)</u>	<u>\$ (3,368)</u>
<b>Other Items</b>		
Gain on transaction with Argo AI	\$ —	\$ 3,454
Gain on Rivian mark-to-market	94	143
Gains and losses on investments in equity securities (excl. Rivian)	28	100
Takata field service action	—	(610)
Other incl. Focus cancellation, Transit Connect customs ruling, North America hourly buyouts, and Chariot	(273)	(226)
Subtotal Other Items	<u>\$ (151)</u>	<u>\$ 2,861</u>
<b>Pension and OPEB Gain/(Loss)</b>		
Pension and OPEB remeasurement	\$ (2,500)	\$ (1,435)
Pension curtailment	(45)	(61)
Subtotal Pension and OPEB Gain/(Loss)	<u>\$ (2,545)</u>	<u>\$ (1,496)</u>
Total EBIT Special Items	<u><u>\$ (5,877)</u></u>	<u><u>\$ (2,003)</u></u>
Cash effect of Global Redesign (incl. separations)	\$ (911)	\$ (503)
Provision for/(Benefit from) tax special items (a)	\$ (1,298)	\$ 721

(a) Includes related tax effect on special items and tax special items.

We recorded \$2 billion of pre-tax special item charges in 2020, primarily reflecting Global Redesign actions in South America and Europe, mark-to-market adjustments for our global pension and OPEB plans, and the field service action for Takata airbag inflators, partially offset by the gain on our investment in Argo AI as a result of the transaction with Argo AI and Volkswagen in the second quarter of 2020.

In Note 26 of the Notes to the Financial Statements, special items are reflected as a separate reconciling item, as opposed to being allocated among the Automotive, Mobility, and Ford Credit segments. This reflects the fact that management excludes these items from its review of operating segment results for purposes of measuring segment profitability and allocating resources.

**COMPANY KEY METRICS**

The table below shows our full year 2020 key metrics for the Company compared with full year 2019.

	2019	2020	H / (L)
<b>GAAP Financial Measures</b>			
Cash Flows from Operating Activities (\$B)	\$ 17.6	\$ 24.3	\$ 6.6
Revenue (\$M)	155,900	127,144	(18)%
Net Income/(Loss) (\$M)	47	(1,279)	(1,326)
Net Income/(Loss) Margin (%)	0.0 %	(1.0)%	(1.0) pts
EPS (Diluted)	\$ 0.01	\$ (0.32)	\$ (0.33)
<b>Non-GAAP Financial Measures (a)</b>			
Company Adj. Free Cash Flow (\$B)	\$ 2.9	\$ 1.3	\$ (1.6)
Company Adj. EBIT (\$M)	6,257	2,536	(3,721)
Company Adj. EBIT Margin (%)	4.0 %	2.0 %	(2.0) pts
Adjusted EPS (Diluted)	\$ 1.16	\$ 0.36	\$ (0.80)
Adjusted ROIC (Trailing Four Qtrs)	7.6 %	0.7 %	(6.9) pts

(a) See Non-GAAP Financial Measure Reconciliations section for reconciliation to GAAP.

In 2020, our diluted earnings per share of Common and Class B Stock was a loss of \$0.32 and our diluted adjusted earnings per share was \$0.36.

Net income/(loss) margin was negative 1.0% in 2020, down from 0.0% a year ago. Company adjusted EBIT margin was 2.0% in 2020, down from 4.0% in 2019.

The table below shows our full year 2020 net income/(loss) attributable to Ford and Company adjusted EBIT by segment (in millions).

	2019	2020	H / (L)
Automotive	\$ 4,888	\$ 1,706	\$ (3,182)
Mobility	(941)	(1,052)	(111)
Ford Credit	2,998	2,608	(390)
Corporate Other	(688)	(726)	(38)
Company Adjusted EBIT (a)	6,257	2,536	(3,721)
Interest on Debt	(1,020)	(1,649)	629
Special Items	(5,877)	(2,003)	(3,874)
Taxes / Noncontrolling Interests	687	(163)	850
Net Income/(Loss)	\$ 47	\$ (1,279)	\$ (1,326)

(a) See Non-GAAP Financial Measure Reconciliations section for reconciliation to GAAP.

The year-over-year declines of \$1.3 billion in net income/(loss) and \$3.7 billion in Company adjusted EBIT in 2020 were driven by decreases in Automotive EBIT and Ford Credit EBT, primarily reflecting the impact of COVID-19. Our net loss in 2020 includes the effect of special items, including Global Redesign actions in South America and Europe, mark-to-market adjustments for our global pension and OPEB plans, and the field service action for Takata airbag inflators, partially offset by the gain on our investment in Argo AI.

**Automotive Segment**

The table below shows our full year 2020 Automotive segment EBIT by business unit (in millions).

	2019	2020	H / (L)
North America	\$ 6,545	\$ 3,710	\$ (2,835)
South America	(696)	(490)	206
Europe	124	(851)	(975)
China (including Taiwan)	(762)	(499)	263
International Markets Group	(323)	(164)	159
Automotive Segment	<u>\$ 4,888</u>	<u>\$ 1,706</u>	<u>\$ (3,182)</u>

The tables below and on the following pages provide full year 2020 key metrics and the change in full year 2020 EBIT compared with full year 2019 by causal factor for our Automotive segment and its regional business units. For a description of these causal factors, see *Definitions and Information Regarding Automotive Causal Factors*.

	2019	2020	H / (L)
<b>Key Metrics</b>			
Market Share (%)	6.0%	5.8%	(0.2) ppts
Wholesale Units (000)	5,386	4,187	(1,199)
Revenue (\$M)	\$ 143,604	\$ 115,894	\$ (27,710)
EBIT (\$M)	4,888	1,706	(3,182)
EBIT Margin (%)	3.4%	1.5%	(1.9) ppts

**Change in EBIT by Causal Factor (in millions)**

2019 Full Year EBIT	\$ 4,888
Volume / Mix	(9,417)
Net Pricing	4,985
Cost	904
Exchange	(312)
Other	658
<b>2020 Full Year EBIT</b>	<u><u>\$ 1,706</u></u>

In 2020, wholesales in our Automotive segment declined 22% from 2019, reflecting a decrease in each business unit other than China. Full year 2020 Automotive revenue decreased 19% from 2019.

Our full year 2020 Automotive segment EBIT decreased \$3.2 billion from 2019 with an EBIT margin of 1.5 percent. Higher net pricing and favorable mix were more than offset by the impact of COVID-related lower industry volume and the changeover to the F-150. Structural costs were significantly lower, primarily reflecting the impact of our suspension of production earlier in the 2020 due to COVID-19.

**North America**

	<u>2019</u>	<u>2020</u>	<u>H / (L)</u>
<b>Key Metrics</b>			
Market Share (%)	13.2%	13.2%	— ppts
Wholesale Units (000)	2,765	2,081	(684)
Revenue (\$M)	\$ 98,058	\$ 80,044	\$ (18,014)
EBIT (\$M)	6,545	3,710	(2,835)
EBIT Margin (%)	6.7%	4.6%	(2.0) ppts

**Change in EBIT by Causal Factor (in millions)**

2019 Full Year EBIT	\$	6,545
Volume / Mix		(6,776)
Net Pricing		3,041
Cost		366
Exchange		(64)
Other		598
<b>2020 Full Year EBIT</b>	<b>\$</b>	<b>3,710</b>

In North America, 2020 wholesales declined 25% from 2019, driven by COVID-related lower industry volume and the changeover to the F-150. Full year 2020 revenue decreased 18% from 2019, driven by lower volume, partially offset by higher net pricing and favorable series and option mix.

North America's 2020 EBIT decreased \$2.8 billion from 2019 with an EBIT margin of 4.6%. The lower EBIT was driven by lower volume, higher material cost, and higher warranty expense. Higher net pricing, favorable mix, and lower structural costs were partial offsets.

**South America**

	<u>2019</u>	<u>2020</u>	<u>H / (L)</u>
<b>Key Metrics</b>			
Market Share (%)	7.2 %	6.2 %	(1.0) ppts
Wholesale Units (000)	295	185	(111)
Revenue (\$M)	\$ 3,893	\$ 2,463	\$ (1,430)
EBIT (\$M)	(696)	(490)	206
EBIT Margin (%)	(17.9)%	(19.9)%	(2.0) ppts

**Change in EBIT by Causal Factor (in millions)**

2019 Full Year EBIT	\$	(696)
Volume / Mix		(143)
Net Pricing		513
Cost		89
Exchange		(232)
Other		(21)
<b>2020 Full Year EBIT</b>	<b>\$</b>	<b>(490)</b>

In South America, 2020 wholesales declined 38% from 2019, driven by COVID-related lower industry volume. Full year 2020 revenue declined 37% from 2019, driven by lower volume and weaker currencies, partially offset by higher net pricing and favorable vehicle mix.

South America's 2020 EBIT loss improved \$206 million from 2019 with an EBIT margin of negative 19.9%. The EBIT improvement was driven by higher net pricing and cost reductions.

**Europe**

	<u>2019</u>	<u>2020</u>	<u>H / (L)</u>
<b>Key Metrics</b>			
Market Share (%)	7.3 %	7.2 %	(0.1) ppts
Wholesale Units (000) (a)	1,390	1,020	(370)
Revenue (\$M)	\$ 28,150	\$ 22,644	\$ (5,506)
EBIT (\$M)	124	(851)	(975)
EBIT Margin (%)	0.4 %	(3.8)%	(4.2) ppts

(a) Includes Ford brand vehicles produced and sold by our unconsolidated affiliate in Turkey (about 34,000 units in 2019 and 72,000 units in 2020); revenue does not include these sales.

**Change in EBIT by Causal Factor (in millions)**

2019 Full Year EBIT	\$	124
Volume / Mix		(1,973)
Net Pricing		1,354
Cost		(190)
Exchange		74
Other		(240)
<b>2020 Full Year EBIT</b>	<b>\$</b>	<b>(851)</b>

In Europe, 2020 wholesales declined 27% from 2019, driven by COVID-19 related lower industry volume. Full year 2020 revenue declined 20% from 2019, driven by lower volume, partially offset by higher net pricing and favorable series and option mix.

Europe's 2020 EBIT decreased \$974 million from 2019 with an EBIT margin of negative 3.8%. The lower EBIT was more than explained by COVID-19 related lower industry volume and the Kuga PHEV recall in the third quarter of 2020.

**China (Including Taiwan)**

	<u>2019</u>	<u>2020</u>	<u>H / (L)</u>
<b>Key Metrics</b>			
Market Share (%)	2.2 %	2.4 %	0.2 pts
Wholesale Units (000) (a)	535	617	83
Revenue (\$M)	\$ 3,615	\$ 3,202	\$ (413)
EBIT (\$M)	(762)	(499)	263
EBIT Margin (%)	(21.1)%	(15.6)%	5.5 pts
<b>China Unconsolidated Affiliates</b>			
Wholesale Units (000) (b)	462	564	102
Ford Equity Income/(Loss) (\$M)	\$ (161)	\$ 49	\$ 210

(a) Includes vehicles produced and sold by our unconsolidated affiliates. Revenue does not include these sales.

(b) Includes Ford and Lincoln brand and JMC brand vehicles produced and sold in China.

**Change in EBIT by Causal Factor (in millions)**

2019 Full Year EBIT	\$	(762)
Volume / Mix		(137)
Net Pricing		(15)
Cost		193
Exchange		(113)
Other		335
<b>2020 Full Year EBIT</b>	<b>\$</b>	<b>(499)</b>

In China, 2020 wholesales increased 16% from 2019, driven by higher joint venture volumes. Full year 2020 consolidated revenue declined 11% from 2019, driven by lower volume, partially offset by higher component sales to our joint ventures in China and favorable series and option mix.

China's 2020 EBIT loss improved \$263 million from 2019 with an EBIT margin of negative 15.6%. The improved EBIT was driven by higher joint venture profits and royalties and lower structural costs.

**International Markets Group**

	<u>2019</u>	<u>2020</u>	<u>H / (L)</u>
<b>Key Metrics</b>			
Market Share (%)	1.9 %	1.7 %	(0.2) ppts
Wholesale Units* (000)	401	284	(117)
Revenue (\$M)	\$ 9,888	\$ 7,541	\$ (2,347)
EBIT (\$M)	(323)	(164)	159
EBIT Margin (%)	(3.3)%	(2.2)%	1.1 ppts

(a) Includes Ford brand vehicles produced and sold by our unconsolidated affiliate in Russia (about 28,000 units in 2019 and 14,000 units in 2020). Revenue after Q2 2019 does not include these sales.

**Change in EBIT by Causal Factor (in millions)**

2019 Full Year EBIT	\$	(323)
Volume / Mix		(388)
Net Pricing		91
Cost		446
Exchange		22
Other		(12)
<b>2020 Full Year EBIT</b>	<b>\$</b>	<b>(164)</b>

In our International Markets Group, 2020 wholesales declined 29% from 2019, driven by COVID-related lower industry volume. Full year 2020 revenue declined 24% from 2019, driven by lower volume and weaker currencies, partially offset by higher net pricing and favorable series and option mix.

Our International Market Group's 2020 EBIT loss improved \$159 million from 2019 with an EBIT margin of negative 2.2%. The improved EBIT was driven by cost reductions, higher net pricing, and favorable mix, partially offset by lower volume.

**Mobility Segment**

In our Mobility segment, our 2020 EBIT loss was \$111 million higher than 2019. The \$1.1 billion EBIT loss reflected our strategic investments in 2020 as we continued to expand our capabilities in autonomous vehicles and mobility businesses.

**Ford Credit Segment**

The tables below provide full year 2020 key metrics and the change in full year 2020 EBT compared with full year 2019 by causal factor for the Ford Credit segment.

	2019	2020	H / (L)
<b>GAAP Financial Measures</b>			
Total Net Receivables (\$B)	\$ 142	\$ 132	(7)%
Loss-to-Receivables (bps) (a)	52	36	(16)
Auction Values (b)	\$ 19,955	\$ 20,600	3 %
EBT (\$M)	2,998	2,608	\$ (390)
ROE (%) (c)	16 %	15 %	(1) ppt
<b>Other Balance Sheet Metrics</b>			
Debt (\$B)	\$ 140	\$ 138	(1)%
Net Liquidity (\$B)	33	35	6 %
Financial Statement Leverage (to 1) (c)	8.5	8.8	0.3

(a) U.S. retail financing only.

(b) U.S. 36-month off-lease auction values at full year 2021 mix.

(c) Prior period amounts have been updated as a result of the adoption of ASU 2019-12, *Simplifying the Accounting for Income Taxes*. For additional information, see Note 3 of the Notes to the Financial Statements.

	2019	2020	H / (L)
<b>Non-GAAP Financial Measures</b>			
Managed Receivables (\$B) (a)	\$ 152	\$ 141	(7)%
Managed Leverage (to 1) (b) (c)	7.8	7.5	(0.3)

(a) See *Non-GAAP Financial Measure Reconciliations* section for reconciliation to GAAP.

(b) See *Liquidity and Capital Resources – Ford Credit Segment* section for reconciliation to GAAP.

(c) Prior period amounts have been updated as a result of the adoption of ASU 2019-12, *Simplifying the Accounting for Income Taxes*. For additional information, see Note 3 of the Notes to the Financial Statements.

**Change in EBT by Causal Factor (in millions)**

2019 Full Year EBT	\$ 2,998
Volume / Mix	(173)
Financing Margin	20
Credit Loss	(539)
Lease Residual	304
Exchange	(9)
Other	7
<b>2020 Full Year EBT</b>	<b>\$ 2,608</b>

Ford Credit's loss metrics in 2020 reflected healthy and stable consumer credit conditions, and auction values for off-lease vehicles were 3% higher than 2019.

Ford Credit's 2020 EBT decreased \$390 million from 2019, primarily driven by an increase to the credit loss reserve due to COVID-19 and unfavorable volume and mix due to lower receivables, partially offset by favorable lease residual performance due to improved auction values.

### **Corporate Other**

For full year 2020, Corporate Other had a \$726 million loss, compared with a \$688 million loss in 2019. The year-over-year decline is more than explained by lower interest income.

### **Interest on Debt**

Our full year 2020 interest expense on Company excluding Ford Credit debt was \$1,649 million, \$629 million higher than in 2019, more than explained by higher U.S. debt interest expense.

### **Taxes**

Our *Provision for/(Benefit from) income taxes* for full year 2020 was a \$160 million provision, resulting in an effective tax rate of negative 14.3%. This includes expenses to establish \$1.3 billion of valuation allowances primarily against U.S. tax credits recorded as deferred tax assets.

Our full year 2020 adjusted effective tax rate, which excludes special items, was negative 63.2%.

**LIQUIDITY AND CAPITAL RESOURCES**

At December 31, 2021, total balance sheet cash, cash equivalents, marketable securities, and restricted cash (including Ford Credit) was \$49.8 billion.

We consider our key balance sheet metrics to be: (i) Company cash, which includes cash equivalents, marketable securities, and restricted cash, excluding Ford Credit's cash, cash equivalents, marketable securities, and restricted cash; and (ii) Company liquidity, which includes Company cash, less restricted cash, and total available committed credit lines, excluding Ford Credit's total available committed credit lines.

**Company excluding Ford Credit**

	<u>December 31, 2020</u>	<u>December 31, 2021</u>
<u>Balance Sheet (\$B)</u>		
Company Cash	\$ 30.8	\$ 36.5
Liquidity	46.9	52.4
Debt	(24.0)	(20.4)
Cash Net of Debt	6.8	16.1
<u>Pension Funded Status (\$B)</u>		
Funded Plans	\$ 0.3	\$ 5.8
Unfunded Plans	(7.0)	(6.1)
Total Global Pension	<u>\$ (6.7)</u>	<u>\$ (0.3)</u>
Total Funded Status OPEB	\$ (6.6)	\$ (6.0)

*Liquidity.* One of our key priorities is to maintain a strong balance sheet, while at the same time having resources available to invest in and grow our business. At December 31, 2021, we had Company cash of \$36.5 billion, an increase of \$5.7 billion compared with December 31, 2020, primarily reflecting the inclusion of the Rivian marketable securities of \$10.6 billion. Excluding the Rivian marketable securities, Company cash at December 31, 2021 was \$26.0 billion. At December 31, 2021, Company liquidity was \$52.4 billion. Company cash and liquidity include marketable securities, such as our Rivian shares. Accordingly, as marketable securities increase or decrease in value, Company cash and liquidity will likewise increase or decrease. In addition, about 92% of Company cash was held by consolidated entities domiciled in the United States at December 31, 2021.

To be prepared for an economic downturn, we target an ongoing Company cash balance at or above \$20 billion plus significant additional liquidity above our Company cash target. We expect to have periods when we will be above or below this amount due to: (i) future cash flow expectations, such as for investments in future opportunities, capital investments, debt maturities, pension contributions, or restructuring requirements, (ii) short-term timing differences, and (iii) changes in the global economic environment.

Our Company cash investments (excluding the Rivian marketable securities) primarily include U.S. Department of Treasury obligations, federal agency securities, bank time deposits with investment-grade institutions, investment-grade corporate securities, investment-grade commercial paper, and debt obligations of a select group of non-U.S. governments, non-U.S. governmental agencies, and supranational institutions. The average maturity of these investments is approximately one year and adjusted based on market conditions and liquidity needs. We monitor our Company cash levels and average maturity on a daily basis.

*Material Cash Requirements.* Our material cash requirements include: (1) capital expenditures (for additional information, see the "Changes in Company Cash" section below) and other payments for engineering, software, product development, and implementation of our plans for battery electric vehicles; (2) the purchase of raw materials and components to support the manufacturing and sale of vehicles (including electric vehicles), parts, and accessories (for additional information, see the Aggregate Contractual Obligations table and accompanying description of our "Purchase obligations" below); (3) marketing incentive payments to dealers; (4) payments for warranty and field service actions (for additional information, see Note 25 of the Notes to the Financial Statements); (5) debt repayments (for additional information, see the Aggregate Contractual Obligations table below and Note 19 of the Notes to the Financial Statements); (6) discretionary and mandatory payments to our global pension plans (for additional information, see the Aggregate Contractual Obligations table below, the "Changes in Company Cash" section below, and Note 17 of the Notes to the Financial Statements); (7) employee wages, benefits, and incentives; (8) operating lease payments (for additional information, see the Aggregate Contractual Obligations table below and Note 18 of the Notes the Financial Statements); (9) cash effects related to the global redesign of our business (for additional information, see the "Changes in Company Cash" section below); and (10) strategic acquisitions and investments to grow our business, including electrification. In addition, subject to approval by our Board of Directors, shareholder distributions in the form of dividend payments and/or a share repurchase program may require the expenditure of a material amount of cash. Moreover, we may be subject to additional material cash requirements that are contingent upon the occurrence of certain events, e.g., legal contingencies, uncertain tax positions, and other matters.

We are party to many contractual obligations involving commitments to make payments to third parties, and, as noted above, such commitments require a material amount of cash. Most of these are debt obligations incurred by our Ford Credit segment. In addition, as part of our normal business practices, we enter into contracts with suppliers for purchases of certain raw materials, components, and services to facilitate adequate supply of these materials and services. These arrangements may contain fixed or minimum quantity purchase requirements. "Purchase obligations" in the Aggregate Contractual Obligations table below are defined as off-balance sheet agreements to purchase goods or services that are enforceable and legally binding on the Company and that specify all significant terms; however, as we purchase raw materials and components beyond the minimum amounts required by the "Purchase obligations," our material cash requirements for these items are higher than what is reflected in the Aggregate Contractual Obligations table. For additional information on the timing of these payments and the impact on our working capital, see the "Changes in Company Cash" section below.

Item 7. Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations (Continued)

The table below summarizes our aggregate contractual obligations as of December 31, 2021 (in millions):

	Payments Due by Period				Total
	2022	2023 - 2024	2025 - 2026	Thereafter	
<b>Company excluding Ford Credit</b>					
<b>On-balance sheet</b>					
Long-term debt (a)	\$ 2,811	\$ 134	\$ 6,069	\$ 10,862	\$ 19,876
Interest payments relating to long-term debt (b)	855	1,650	1,442	8,970	12,917
Finance leases (c)	94	157	119	289	659
Operating leases (d)	370	504	270	326	1,470
Pension funding (e)	171	357	366	—	894
<b>Off-balance sheet</b>					
Purchase obligations	1,476	1,143	604	132	3,355
<b>Total Company excluding Ford Credit</b>	<b>5,777</b>	<b>3,945</b>	<b>8,870</b>	<b>20,579</b>	<b>39,171</b>
<b>Ford Credit</b>					
<b>On-balance sheet</b>					
Long-term debt (a)	31,709	39,047	22,976	8,968	102,700
Interest payments relating to long-term debt (b)	2,408	3,212	1,415	838	7,873
Operating leases	15	26	19	9	69
<b>Off-balance sheet</b>					
Purchase obligations	31	29	3	—	63
<b>Total Ford Credit</b>	<b>34,163</b>	<b>42,314</b>	<b>24,413</b>	<b>9,815</b>	<b>110,705</b>
<b>Total Company</b>	<b>\$ 39,940</b>	<b>\$ 46,259</b>	<b>\$ 33,283</b>	<b>\$ 30,394</b>	<b>\$ 149,876</b>

(a) Excludes unamortized debt discounts/premiums, unamortized debt issuance costs, and fair value adjustments.

(b) Long-term debt may have fixed or variable interest rates. For long-term debt with variable-rate interest, we estimate the future interest payments based on projected market interest rates for various floating-rate benchmarks received from third parties.

(c) Includes interest payments of \$94 million.

(d) Excludes approximately \$252 million in future lease payments for various operating leases commencing in a future period.

(e) Amounts represent our estimate of contractually obligated contributions to the Ford-Werke plan. See Note 17 of the Notes to the Financial Statements for further information regarding our expected 2021 pension contributions and funded status.

We plan to utilize our liquidity (as described above) and our cash flows from business operations to fund our material cash requirements.

**Changes in Company Cash.** In managing our business, we classify changes in Company cash into operating and non-operating items. Operating items include: Company adjusted EBIT excluding Ford Credit EBT, capital spending, depreciation and tooling amortization, changes in working capital, Ford Credit distributions, interest on debt, cash taxes, and all other and timing differences (including timing differences between accrual-based EBIT and associated cash flows). Non-operating items include: global redesign (including separation payments), changes in Company debt excluding Ford Credit, contributions to funded pension plans, shareholder distributions, and other items (including gains and losses on investments in equity securities, acquisitions and divestitures, and other transactions with Ford Credit).

With respect to "Changes in working capital," in general we carry relatively low Automotive segment trade receivables compared with our trade payables because the majority of our Automotive wholesales are financed (primarily by Ford Credit) immediately upon the sale of vehicles to dealers, which generally occurs shortly after being produced. In contrast, our Automotive trade payables are based primarily on industry-standard production supplier payment terms of about 45 days. As a result, our cash flow deteriorates if wholesale volumes (and the corresponding revenue) decrease while trade payables continue to become due. Conversely, our cash flow improves if wholesale volumes (and the corresponding revenue) increase while new trade payables are generally not due for about 45 days. For example, the suspension of production at most of our assembly plants and lower industry volumes due to COVID-19 in early 2020 resulted in an initial deterioration of our cash flow, while the subsequent resumption of manufacturing operations and return to pre-COVID-19 production levels at most of our assembly plants resulted in a subsequent improvement of our cash flow. Even in normal economic conditions, however, these working capital balances generally are subject to seasonal changes that can impact cash flow. For example, we typically experience cash flow timing differences associated with inventories and payables due to our annual summer and December shutdown periods when production, and therefore inventories and wholesale volumes, are usually at their lowest levels, while payables continue to come due and be paid. The net impact of this typically results in cash outflows from changes in our working capital balances during these shutdown periods.

Item 7. Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations (Continued)

Our inventory includes vehicles completed but awaiting installation of components affected by the semiconductor supply shortage. As a result of the shortage, our inventory in 2021 was higher than in prior years.

In response to, or in anticipation of, supplier disruptions, we may stockpile certain components or raw materials to help prevent disruption in our production of vehicles. Such actions could have an adverse impact on our cash and increase our inventory.

Financial institutions participate in a supply chain finance ("SCF") program that enables our suppliers, at their sole discretion, to sell their Ford receivables (i.e., our payment obligations to the suppliers) to the financial institutions on a non-recourse basis in order to be paid earlier than our payment terms provide. Our suppliers' voluntary inclusion of invoices in the SCF program has no bearing on our payment terms, the amounts we pay, or our liquidity. We have no economic interest in a supplier's decision to participate in the SCF program, and we have no direct financial relationship with the SCF financial institutions. Moreover, we do not provide any guarantees in connection with the SCF program. As of December 31, 2021, the outstanding amount of Ford receivables that suppliers elected to sell to the SCF financial institutions was \$178 million. The amount settled through the SCF program during 2021 was \$1.0 billion.

Changes in Company cash excluding Ford Credit are summarized below (in billions):

	December 31, 2019	December 31, 2020	December 31, 2021
<u>Company Excluding Ford Credit</u>			
Company Adjusted EBIT excluding Ford Credit (a)	\$ 3.3	\$ (0.1)	\$ 5.3
Capital spending	\$ (7.6)	\$ (5.7)	\$ (6.2)
Depreciation and tooling amortization	5.5	5.3	5.1
Net spending	\$ (2.1)	\$ (0.4)	\$ (1.1)
Receivables	\$ (0.1)	\$ 0.4	\$ (0.2)
Inventory	0.1	0.3	(1.8)
Trade Payables	(0.6)	1.3	0.3
Changes in working capital	\$ (0.6)	\$ 2.0	\$ (1.7)
Ford Credit distributions	\$ 2.9	\$ 3.3	\$ 7.5
Interest on debt and cash taxes	(1.5)	(1.8)	(2.3)
All other and timing differences	0.9	(1.7)	(3.1)
Company adjusted free cash flow (a)	\$ 2.9	\$ 1.3	\$ 4.6
Global Redesign (including separations)	\$ (0.9)	\$ (0.5)	\$ (1.9)
Changes in debt	1.1	8.4	(3.7)
Funded pension contributions	(0.7)	(0.6)	(0.8)
Shareholder distributions	(2.6)	(0.6)	(0.4)
All other (b)	(0.4)	0.5	7.9
Change in cash	<u>\$ (0.8)</u>	<u>\$ 8.5</u>	<u>\$ 5.7</u>

(a) See *Non-GAAP Financial Measure Reconciliations* section for reconciliation to GAAP.

(b) 2021 includes our investment in Rivian of \$10.6 billion and cash premium paid of \$(1.6) billion associated with repurchasing and redeeming \$7.6 billion of higher-coupon debt.

Note: Numbers may not sum due to rounding.

Our full year 2021 *Net cash provided by/(used in) operating activities* was positive \$15.8 billion, a decrease of \$8.5 billion from a year ago (see page 78 for additional information). The year-over-year decrease was driven by adverse working capital and a decrease in Ford Credit operating cash flow. Company adjusted free cash flow was \$4.6 billion, \$3.3 billion higher than a year ago, driven by higher Ford Credit distributions and Company adjusted EBIT.

Capital spending was \$6.2 billion in 2021, \$0.5 billion higher than a year ago, and is expected to be in the range of \$7.0 billion to \$8.0 billion in 2022.

*Item 7. Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations (Continued)*

The full year 2021 working capital impact was \$1.7 billion negative, driven by higher inventory. All other and timing differences were negative \$3.1 billion, reflecting assorted differences including differences between accrual-based EBIT and the associated cash flows (e.g., marketing incentive and warranty payments to dealers; pension and OPEB income or expense). We expect the working capital and timing differences to normalize when supply is restored, dealer stocks rebound, and incentives potentially increase.

Shareholder distributions were \$400 million in 2021, all of which were attributable to the reinstatement of our regular quarterly dividend in the fourth quarter.

We previously announced our plan for the global redesign of our business, pursuant to which we are working to turn around automotive operations, compete like a challenger, and capitalize on our strengths by allocating more capital, more resources, and more talent to our strongest business and vehicle franchises. Beginning with the actions we took in 2018, we expect our global redesign to have a potential cash effect of about \$7 billion. The cash effect related to our global redesign activities was \$3.5 billion through December 31, 2021. For additional information on Global Redesign, see the Outlook section on page 73.

*Available Credit Lines.* Total Company committed credit lines, excluding Ford Credit, at December 31, 2021 were \$18.3 billion, consisting of \$13.5 billion of our corporate credit facility, \$2.0 billion of our supplemental revolving credit facility, \$1.5 billion of our delayed draw term loan facility, and \$1.3 billion of local credit facilities. At December 31, 2021, the utilized portion of the corporate credit facility was \$25 million, representing amounts utilized for letters of credit, and no portion of the supplemental revolving credit facility was utilized. The \$1.5 billion delayed draw term loan facility was drawn in full in 2019 and remains outstanding. In addition, \$847 million of committed Company credit lines, excluding Ford Credit, was utilized under local credit facilities for our affiliates as of December 31, 2021.

Lenders under our corporate credit facility have \$3.4 billion of commitments maturing on September 29, 2024 and \$10.1 billion of commitments maturing on September 29, 2026. Lenders under our supplemental revolving credit facility have \$2.0 billion of commitments maturing on September 29, 2024.

In September 2021, we amended the corporate and supplemental credit agreements to remove the restrictions on our ability to repurchase shares or pay dividends. In addition, the agreements include certain sustainability-linked targets, pursuant to which the applicable margin and facility fees may be adjusted if Ford achieves, or fails to achieve, the specified targets related to global manufacturing facility greenhouse gas emissions, renewable electricity consumption, and Ford Europe CO<sub>2</sub> tailpipe emissions. Further, interest on any U.S. dollar borrowings under both the corporate and supplemental revolving credit facilities will be calculated using daily simple SOFR. Prior to the amendments, such interest was calculated using LIBOR.

The corporate credit facility is unsecured and free of material adverse change conditions to borrowing, restrictive financial covenants (for example, interest or fixed-charge coverage ratio, debt-to-equity ratio, and minimum net worth requirements), and credit rating triggers that could limit our ability to obtain funding or trigger early repayment. The corporate credit facility contains a liquidity covenant that requires us to maintain a minimum of \$4 billion in aggregate of domestic cash, cash equivalents, and loaned and marketable securities and/or availability under the facility. The terms and conditions of the delayed draw term loan (other than the sustainability-linked provisions and the transition from LIBOR to SOFR) and the supplemental revolving credit facility are consistent with our corporate credit facility.

Each of the corporate credit facility, supplemental revolving credit facility, delayed draw term loan, and our Loan Arrangement and Reimbursement Agreement with the U.S. Department of Energy (the "DOE") include a covenant that requires us to provide guarantees from certain of our subsidiaries in the event that our senior, unsecured, long-term debt does not maintain at least two investment grade ratings from Fitch, Moody's, and S&P. The following subsidiaries have provided unsecured guarantees to the lenders under the credit facilities and to the DOE: Ford Component Sales, LLC; Ford European Holdings LLC; Ford Global Technologies, LLC; Ford Holdings LLC (the parent company of Ford Credit); Ford International Capital LLC; Ford Mexico Holdings LLC; Ford Motor Service Company; Ford Next LLC (formerly known as Ford Autonomous Vehicles LLC); Ford Smart Mobility LLC; and Ford Trading Company, LLC.

*Debt.* As shown in Note 19 of the Notes to the Financial Statements, at December 31, 2021, Company debt excluding Ford Credit was \$20.4 billion. This balance is \$3.6 billion lower than at December 31, 2020, primarily reflecting our repurchase and redemption of \$7.6 billion of higher-coupon debt in the fourth quarter of 2021, partially offset by our convertible notes issuance in March 2021 and our green bond issuance in November 2021.

*Item 7. Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations (Continued)*

In March 2021, we issued \$2.3 billion aggregate principal amount of unsecured 0% Convertible Senior Notes due 2026. The notes are convertible, at the option of the noteholders, on or after December 15, 2025. Prior to December 15, 2025, the notes are convertible under certain circumstances. Upon conversion, we will pay cash up to the aggregate principal amount of the notes to be converted and cash, shares of our Common Stock, or a combination of cash and shares of our Common Stock, at our election, for the remainder of our obligation in excess, if any, of the aggregate principal amount of the notes being converted. See Note 19 of the Notes to the Financial Statements for additional information regarding the convertible notes, including a description of the circumstances that allow the noteholders to convert prior to December 15, 2025.

In 2021, we introduced our sustainable financing framework, which covers a variety of potential unsecured and securitization funding transactions, including ESG bonds issued by both Ford and Ford Credit to finance environmental and social projects. Net proceeds from sustainable financing transactions will be invested and expended in four areas: Clean Transportation, Clean Manufacturing, Making Lives Better, and Community Revitalization. Our \$2.5 billion green bond issuance in November 2021 was the first financing transaction under our sustainable financing framework. We are allocating the net proceeds from that issuance to the design, development, and manufacturing of our battery electric vehicles.

*DOE Advanced Technology Vehicle Manufacturer ("ATVM") Incentive Program.* See Note 19 of the Notes to the Financial Statements for information regarding the ATVM loan.

*Leverage.* We manage Company debt (excluding Ford Credit) levels with a leverage framework that targets investment grade credit ratings through a normal business cycle. The leverage framework includes a ratio of total Company debt (excluding Ford Credit), underfunded pension liabilities, operating leases, and other adjustments, divided by Company adjusted EBIT (excluding Ford Credit EBT), and further adjusted to exclude depreciation and tooling amortization (excluding Ford Credit).

Ford Credit's leverage is calculated as a separate business as described in the Liquidity - Ford Credit Segment section of Item 7. Ford Credit is self-funding and its debt, which is used to fund its operations, is separate from our Company debt excluding Ford Credit.

## Ford Credit Segment

Ford Credit ended 2021 with \$32 billion of liquidity. During the year, Ford Credit completed \$14 billion of public term funding.

Key elements of Ford Credit's funding strategy include:

- Maintain strong liquidity
- Prudently access public markets, including retail deposits in Europe
- Flexibility to increase ABS mix as needed; preserving assets and committed capacity
- Target managed leverage of 8:1 to 9:1
- Maintain self-liquidating balance sheet

Ford Credit's liquidity profile continues to be diverse, robust, and focused on maintaining liquidity levels that meet its business and funding requirements. Ford Credit regularly stress tests its balance sheet and liquidity to ensure that it can continue to meet its financial obligations through economic cycles.

*Funding Sources.* Ford Credit's funding sources include primarily unsecured debt and securitization transactions (including other structured financings). Ford Credit issues both short-term and long-term debt that is held by both institutional and retail investors, with long-term debt having an original maturity of more than 12 months. Ford Credit sponsors a number of securitization programs that can be structured to provide both short-term and long-term funding through institutional investors and other financial institutions in the United States and international capital markets.

Ford Credit obtains unsecured funding from the sale of demand notes under its Ford Interest Advantage program and through the retail deposit programs at FCE Bank plc ("FCE") and Ford Bank GmbH ("Ford Bank"). At December 31, 2021, the principal amount outstanding of Ford Interest Advantage notes, which may be redeemed at any time at the option of the holders thereof without restriction, and FCE and Ford Bank deposits was \$12.9 billion.

Ford Credit maintains multiple sources of readily available liquidity to fund the payment of its unsecured short-term debt obligations.

The following table shows funding for Ford Credit's managed receivables (in billions):

	December 31, 2019	December 31, 2020	December 31, 2021
<b>Funding Structure</b>			
Term unsecured debt	\$ 75.5	\$ 73.3	\$ 59.4
Term asset-backed securities	56.6	54.6	45.4
Ford Interest Advantage / Retail Deposits	8.0	9.8	12.9
Other (a)	6.9	5.7	5.7
Equity (a)	16.4	15.6	12.4
Adjustments for cash	(11.7)	(18.5)	(12.4)
<b>Total Managed Receivables (b)</b>	<b>\$ 151.7</b>	<b>\$ 140.5</b>	<b>\$ 123.4</b>
Securitized Funding as Percent of Managed Receivables	37.3%	38.8%	36.7%

(a) Prior period amounts have been updated as a result of the adoption of ASU 2019-12, *Simplifying the Accounting for Income Taxes*. For additional information, see Note 3 of the Notes to the Financial Statements.

(b) See *Non-GAAP Financial Measure Reconciliations* section for reconciliation to GAAP.

Managed receivables were \$123.4 billion at December 31, 2021 and were funded primarily with term debt and term asset-backed securities. Securitized funding as a percent of managed receivables was 36.7%.

Item 7. Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations (Continued)

**Public Term Funding Plan.** The following table shows Ford Credit's issuances for full year 2019, 2020, and 2021, and planned issuances for full year 2022, excluding short-term funding programs (in billions):

	2019 Actual	2020 Actual	2021 Actual	2022 Forecast
Unsecured	\$ 17	\$ 14	\$ 5	\$ 8 - 11
Securitized (a)	14	13	9	6 - 9
Total public	<u>\$ 31</u>	<u>\$ 27</u>	<u>\$ 14</u>	<u>\$ 14 - 20</u>

(a) See Definitions and Information Regarding Ford Credit Causal Factors section.

Note: Numbers may not sum due to rounding.

In 2021, Ford Credit completed \$14 billion of public term funding. For 2022, Ford Credit projects full year public term funding in the range of \$14 billion to \$20 billion. Through February 2, 2022, Ford Credit has completed \$3 billion of public term issuances.

**Liquidity.** The following table shows Ford Credit's liquidity sources and utilization (in billions):

	December 31, 2019	December 31, 2020	December 31, 2021
<b>Liquidity Sources (a)</b>			
Cash	\$ 11.7	\$ 18.5	\$ 12.4
Committed asset-backed facilities	36.6	38.1	37.1
Other unsecured credit facilities	3.0	2.5	2.7
Ford corporate credit facility allocation	3.0	—	—
Total liquidity sources	<u>\$ 54.3</u>	<u>\$ 59.1</u>	<u>\$ 52.2</u>
<b>Utilization of Liquidity (a)</b>			
Securitization cash and restricted cash	\$ (3.6)	\$ (3.9)	\$ (3.9)
Committed asset-backed facilities	(17.3)	(16.7)	(12.5)
Other unsecured credit facilities	(0.8)	(0.5)	(1.0)
Ford corporate credit facility allocation	—	—	—
Total utilization of liquidity	<u>\$ (21.7)</u>	<u>\$ (21.1)</u>	<u>\$ (17.4)</u>
Gross liquidity	\$ 32.6	\$ 38.0	\$ 34.8
Asset-backed capacity in excess of eligible receivables and other adjustments	0.4	(2.6)	(2.8)
Net liquidity available for use	<u>\$ 33.0</u>	<u>\$ 35.4</u>	<u>\$ 32.0</u>

(a) See Definitions and Information Regarding Ford Credit Causal Factors section.

Ford Credit's net liquidity available for use will fluctuate quarterly based on factors including near-term debt maturities, receivable growth and decline, and timing of funding transactions. At December 31, 2021, Ford Credit's net liquidity available for use was \$32 billion, \$3.4 billion lower than year-end 2020. Ford Credit's sources of liquidity include cash, committed asset-backed facilities, and unsecured credit facilities. At December 31, 2021, Ford Credit's liquidity sources totaled \$52.2 billion, down \$6.9 billion from year-end 2020.

**Material Cash Requirements.** Ford Credit's material cash requirements include: (1) the purchase of retail financing and operating lease contracts from dealers and providing wholesale financing for dealers to finance new and used vehicles; and (2) debt repayments (for additional information on debt, see the "Balance Sheet Liquidity Profile" section below, the "Material Cash Requirements" section in "Liquidity and Capital Resources - Company excluding Ford Credit" above, and Note 19 of the Notes to the Financial Statements). In addition, subject to approval by Ford Credit's Board of Directors, shareholder distributions may require the expenditure of a material amount of cash. Moreover, Ford Credit may be subject to additional material cash requirements that are contingent upon the occurrence of certain events, e.g., legal contingencies, uncertain tax positions, and other matters.

Ford Credit plans to utilize its liquidity (as described above) and its cash flows from business operations to fund its material cash requirements.

Item 7. Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations (Continued)

**Balance Sheet Liquidity Profile.** Ford Credit defines its balance sheet liquidity profile as the cumulative maturities, including the impact of expected prepayments and allowance for credit losses, of its finance receivables, investment in operating leases, and cash, less the cumulative debt maturities over upcoming annual periods. Ford Credit's balance sheet is inherently liquid because of the short-term nature of its finance receivables, investment in operating leases, and cash. Ford Credit ensures its cumulative debt maturities have a longer tenor than its cumulative asset maturities. This positive maturity profile is intended to provide Ford Credit with additional liquidity after all of its assets have been funded and is in addition to liquidity available to protect for stress scenarios.

The following table shows Ford Credit's cumulative maturities for assets and total debt for the periods presented and unsecured long-term debt maturities in the individual periods presented (in billions):

	2022	2023	2024	2025 and Beyond
<b>Balance Sheet Liquidity Profile</b>				
Assets (a)	\$ 64	\$ 92	\$ 113	\$ 135
Total debt (b)	53	76	92	118
Memo: Unsecured long-term debt maturities	14	11	11	22

- (a) Includes gross finance receivables less the allowance for credit losses (including certain finance receivables that are reclassified in consolidation to *Trade and other receivables*), investment in operating leases net of accumulated depreciation, cash and cash equivalents, and marketable securities (excluding amounts related to insurance activities). Amounts shown include the impact of expected prepayments.
- (b) Excludes unamortized debt (discount)/premium, unamortized issuance costs, and fair value adjustments.

Maturities of investment in operating leases consist primarily of the portion of rental payments attributable to depreciation over the remaining life of the lease and the expected residual value at lease termination. Maturities of finance receivables and investment in operating leases in the table above include expected prepayments for Ford Credit's retail installment sale contracts and investment in operating leases. The table above also reflects adjustments to debt maturities to match the asset-backed debt maturities with the underlying asset maturities.

All wholesale securitization transactions and wholesale receivables are shown maturing in the next 12 months, even if the maturities extend beyond 2022. The retail securitization transactions under certain committed asset-backed facilities are assumed to amortize immediately rather than amortizing after the expiration of the commitment period. As of December 31, 2021, Ford Credit had \$135 billion of assets, \$74 billion of which were unencumbered.

**Funding and Liquidity Risks.** Ford Credit's funding plan is subject to risks and uncertainties, many of which are beyond its control, including disruption in the capital markets (such as from the impact of COVID-19) that could impact both unsecured debt and asset-backed securities and the effects of regulatory changes on the financial markets.

Despite Ford Credit's diverse sources of funding and liquidity, its ability to maintain liquidity may be affected by, among others, the following factors (not necessarily listed in order of importance or probability of occurrence):

- Prolonged disruption of the debt and securitization markets;
- Global capital market volatility;
- Credit ratings assigned to Ford and Ford Credit;
- Market capacity for Ford- and Ford Credit-sponsored investments;
- General demand for the type of securities Ford Credit offers;
- Ford Credit's ability to continue funding through asset-backed financing structures;
- Performance of the underlying assets within Ford Credit's asset-backed financing structures;
- Inability to obtain hedging instruments;
- Accounting and regulatory changes (including LIBOR); and
- Ford Credit's ability to maintain credit facilities and committed asset-backed facilities.

**Stress Tests.** Ford Credit regularly conducts stress testing on its funding and liquidity sources to ensure it can continue to meet financial obligations and support the sale of Ford and Lincoln vehicles during firm-specific and market-wide stress events. Stress tests are intended to quantify the potential impact of various adverse scenarios on the balance sheet and liquidity. These scenarios include assumptions on access to unsecured and secured debt markets, runoff of short-term funding, and ability to renew expiring liquidity commitments and are measured over various time periods, including 30 days, 90 days, and longer term. Ford Credit's stress test does not assume any additional funding, liquidity, or capital support from Ford. Ford Credit routinely develops contingency funding plans as part of its liquidity stress testing.

Item 7. Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations (Continued)

**Leverage.** Ford Credit uses leverage, or the debt-to-equity ratio, to make various business decisions, including evaluating and establishing pricing for finance receivable and operating lease financing, and assessing its capital structure.

The table below shows the calculation of Ford Credit's financial statement leverage and managed leverage (in billions):

	December 31, 2019	December 31, 2020	December 31, 2021
<b>Leverage Calculation</b>			
Debt	\$ 140.0	\$ 137.7	\$ 117.7
Adjustments for cash	(11.7)	(18.5)	(12.4)
Adjustments for derivative accounting (a)	(0.5)	(1.5)	(0.4)
Total adjusted debt	<u>\$ 127.8</u>	<u>\$ 117.7</u>	<u>\$ 104.9</u>
Equity (b)	\$ 16.4	\$ 15.6	\$ 12.4
Adjustments for derivative accounting (a)	—	0.1	0.1
Total adjusted equity	<u>\$ 16.4</u>	<u>\$ 15.7</u>	<u>\$ 12.5</u>
Financial statement leverage (to 1) (GAAP) (c)	8.5	8.8	9.5
Managed leverage (to 1) (Non-GAAP) (c)	7.8	7.5	8.4

(a) Related primarily to market valuation adjustments to derivatives due to movements in interest rates. Adjustments to debt are related to hedging activity and adjustments to equity are related to retained earnings.

(b) Total shareholder's interest reported on Ford Credit's balance sheets.

(c) Prior period amounts have been updated as a result of the adoption of ASU 2019-12, *Simplifying the Accounting for Income Taxes*. For additional information, see Note 3 of the Notes to the Financial Statements.

Ford Credit plans its managed leverage by considering market conditions and the risk characteristics of its business. At December 31, 2020 and 2021, Ford Credit's financial statement leverage was 8.8:1 and 9.5:1, respectively, and managed leverage was 7.5:1 and 8.4:1, respectively. Ford Credit targets managed leverage in the range of 8:1 to 9:1.

**Total Company**

**Pension Plan Contributions and Strategy.** Our strategy is to reduce the risk of our funded defined benefit pension plans, including minimizing the volatility of the value of our pension assets relative to pension liabilities and the need for unplanned use of capital resources to fund the plans. The strategy reduces balance sheet, cash flow, and income exposures and, in turn, reduces our risk profile. Going forward, we expect to:

- Limit our pension contributions to offset ongoing service cost or meet regulatory requirements, if any;
- Minimize the volatility of the value of our pension assets relative to pension obligations and ensure assets are sufficient to pay plan benefits; and
- Evaluate strategic actions to reduce pension liabilities, such as plan design changes, curtailments, or settlements

	2020	2021	2021 H / (L) 2020
<u>Pension Funded Status (\$B)</u>			
U.S. Plans	\$ (0.7)	\$ 1.0	\$ 1.7
Non-U.S. Plans	(6.0)	(1.3)	4.7
<b>Total Global Pension</b>	<b>\$ (6.7)</b>	<b>\$ (0.3)</b>	<b>\$ 6.4</b>
<u>Year-End Discount Rate (Weighted Average)</u>			
U.S. Plans	2.56%	2.91%	0.35 pts
Non-U.S. Plans	1.23%	1.75%	0.52 pts
<u>Actual Asset Returns</u>			
U.S. Plans	16.44%	2.82%	(13.62) pts
Non-U.S. Plans	10.96%	2.69%	(8.27) pts
<u>Pension - Funded Plans Only (\$B)</u>			
Funded Status	\$ 0.3	\$ 5.8	\$ 5.5
Contributions for Funded Plans	0.6	0.8	0.2

Worldwide, our defined benefit pension plans were underfunded by \$0.3 billion at December 31, 2021, an improvement of \$6.4 billion from December 31, 2020, primarily reflecting the impact of higher discount rates and continued strong asset performance relative to changes in discount rates. Of the \$0.3 billion underfunded status at year-end 2021, our funded plans were \$5.8 billion overfunded and our unfunded plans were \$6.1 billion underfunded. These unfunded plans are “pay as you go” with benefits paid from Company cash and primarily include certain plans in Germany and U.S. defined benefit plans for senior management.

The fixed income mix was 81% in our U.S. plans and 83% in our non-U.S. plans at year-end 2021.

In 2021, we contributed \$773 million to our global funded pension plans, an increase of \$203 million compared with 2020. During 2022, we expect to contribute between \$600 million and \$800 million of cash to our global funded pension plans. We also expect to make about \$390 million of benefit payments to participants in unfunded plans. Based on current assumptions and regulations, we do not expect to have a legal requirement to fund our major U.S. plans in 2022. Our global funded plans remain fully funded in aggregate, demonstrating the effectiveness of our de-risking strategy and our commitment to a strong balance sheet.

For a detailed discussion of our pension plans, refer to the “Critical Accounting Estimates - Pensions and Other Postretirement Employee Benefits” section of Item 7 of Part II of our 2021 Form 10-K Report and Note 17 of the Notes to the Financial Statements.

Item 7. Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations (Continued)

**Return on Invested Capital ("ROIC").** We analyze total Company performance using an adjusted ROIC financial metric based on an after-tax rolling four quarter average. The following table contains the calculation of our ROIC for the years shown (in billions):

	December 31, 2019	December 31, 2020	December 31, 2021
<b>Adjusted Net Operating Profit/(Loss) After Cash Tax</b>			
Net income/(loss) attributable to Ford	\$ —	\$ (1.3)	\$ 17.9
Add: Noncontrolling interest	—	—	—
Less: Income tax	0.7	(0.2)	0.1
Add: Cash tax	(0.6)	(0.4)	(0.6)
Less: Interest on debt	(1.0)	(1.6)	(1.8)
Less: Total pension / OPEB income / (cost)	(2.6)	(1.0)	4.9
Add: Pension / OPEB service costs	(1.0)	(1.1)	(1.1)
Net operating profit/(loss) after cash tax	\$ 1.4	\$ 0.1	\$ 13.0
Less: Special items (excl. pension / OPEB) pre-tax	(3.3)	(0.4)	5.9
Adjusted net operating profit/(loss) after cash tax	\$ 4.7	\$ 0.5	\$ 7.1
<b>Invested Capital</b>			
Equity	\$ 33.2	\$ 30.8	\$ 48.6
Redeemable noncontrolling interest	—	—	—
Debt (excl. Ford Credit)	15.3	24.0	20.4
Net pension and OPEB liability	12.9	13.3	6.4
Invested capital (end of period)	\$ 61.4	\$ 68.1	\$ 75.4
Average invested capital	\$ 61.7	\$ 70.7	\$ 72.1
ROIC (a)	2.2%	0.1%	18.0%
Adjusted ROIC (Non-GAAP) (b)	7.6%	0.7%	9.8%

(a) Calculated as the sum of net operating profit after cash tax from the last four quarters, divided by the average invested capital over the last four quarters.

(b) Calculated as the sum of adjusted net operating profit after cash tax from the last four quarters, divided by the average invested capital over the last four quarters.

Note: Numbers may not sum due to rounding.

**CREDIT RATINGS**

Our short-term and long-term debt is rated by four credit rating agencies designated as nationally recognized statistical rating organizations ("NRSROs") by the U.S. Securities and Exchange Commission: DBRS, Fitch, Moody's, and S&P.

In several markets, locally recognized rating agencies also rate us. A credit rating reflects an assessment by the rating agency of the credit risk associated with a corporate entity or particular securities issued by that entity. Rating agencies' ratings of us are based on information provided by us and other sources. Credit ratings are not recommendations to buy, sell, or hold securities and are subject to revision or withdrawal at any time by the assigning rating agency. Each rating agency may have different criteria for evaluating company risk and, therefore, ratings should be evaluated independently for each rating agency.

The following rating actions were taken by these NRSROs since the filing of our Quarterly Report on Form 10-Q for the quarter ended September 30, 2021:

- On November 18, 2021, S&P affirmed the credit ratings for Ford and Ford Credit at BB+ and revised the outlook for each to positive, from negative.

The following table summarizes certain of the credit ratings and outlook presently assigned by these four NRSROs:

	NRSRO RATINGS						NRSROs Minimum Long-Term Investment Grade Rating
	Ford			Ford Credit			
	Issuer Default / Corporate / Issuer Rating	Long-Term Senior Unsecured	Outlook / Trend	Long-Term Senior Unsecured	Short-Term Unsecured	Outlook / Trend	
DBRS	BB (high)	BB (high)	Stable	BB (high)	R-4	Stable	BBB (low)
Fitch	BB+	BB+	Stable	BB+	B	Stable	BBB-
Moody's	N/A	Ba2	Stable	Ba2	NP	Stable	Baa3
S&P	BB+	BB+	Positive	BB+	B	Positive	BBB-

## OUTLOOK

We provided 2022 Company guidance in our earnings release furnished on Form 8-K dated February 3, 2022. The guidance is based on our expectations as of February 3, 2022, and assumes no material change in the current economic environment, including foreign exchange and tariffs. Our actual results could differ materially from our guidance due to risks, uncertainties, and other factors, including those set forth in "Risk Factors" in Item 1A of Part I.

	<u>2022 Guidance</u>
<b>Total Company</b>	
Adjusted EBIT (a)	\$11.5 - \$12.5 billion
Adjusted Free Cash Flow (a)	\$5.5 - \$6.5 billion
Capital spending	\$7.0 - \$8.0 billion
Pension contributions	\$0.6 - \$0.8 billion
Global Redesign EBIT charges	\$1.8 - \$2.4 billion
Global Redesign cash effects	\$2.0 - \$2.5 billion
<b>Ford Credit</b>	
EBT	Strong but lower than 2021

(a) When we provide guidance for Adjusted EBIT and Adjusted Free Cash Flow, we do not provide guidance for the most comparable GAAP measures because, as described in more detail below in "Non-GAAP Measures That Supplement GAAP Measures," they include items that are difficult to predict with reasonable certainty.

Our outlook for 2022 assumes the following operating environment:

- Supply constraints will remain fluid reflecting a variety of factors, including semiconductor availability and COVID-19 impacts
- Wholesales are expected to be up about 10% - 15% year over year
- Pricing environment is expected to remain strong, although the interplay between volume and pricing will be dynamic
- Inflationary pressures will impact a broad range of costs
- Commodity costs will be \$1.5 - \$2.0 billion higher year over year

### Cautionary Note on Forward-Looking Statements

Statements included or incorporated by reference herein may constitute "forward-looking statements" within the meaning of the Private Securities Litigation Reform Act of 1995. Forward-looking statements are based on expectations, forecasts, and assumptions by our management and involve a number of risks, uncertainties, and other factors that could cause actual results to differ materially from those stated, including, without limitation:

- Ford and Ford Credit's financial condition and results of operations have been and may continue to be adversely affected by public health issues, including epidemics or pandemics such as COVID-19;
- Ford is highly dependent on its suppliers to deliver components in accordance with Ford's production schedule, and a shortage of key components, such as semiconductors, or raw materials can disrupt Ford's production of vehicles;
- Ford's long-term competitiveness depends on the successful execution of Ford+;
- Ford's vehicles could be affected by defects that result in delays in new model launches, recall campaigns, or increased warranty costs;
- Ford may not realize the anticipated benefits of existing or pending strategic alliances, joint ventures, acquisitions, divestitures, or new business strategies;
- Operational systems, security systems, vehicles, and services could be affected by cyber incidents, ransomware attacks, and other disruptions;
- Ford's production, as well as Ford's suppliers' production, could be disrupted by labor issues, natural or man-made disasters, financial distress, production difficulties, capacity limitations, or other factors;
- Ford's ability to maintain a competitive cost structure could be affected by labor or other constraints;
- Ford's ability to attract and retain talented, diverse, and highly skilled employees is critical to its success and competitiveness;
- Ford's new and existing products, digital and physical services, and mobility services are subject to market acceptance and face significant competition from existing and new entrants in the automotive, mobility, and digital services industries;
- Ford's near-term results are dependent on sales of larger, more profitable vehicles, particularly in the United States;
- With a global footprint, Ford's results could be adversely affected by economic, geopolitical, protectionist trade policies, or other events, including tariffs;
- Industry sales volume in any of Ford's key markets can be volatile and could decline if there is a financial crisis, recession, or significant geopolitical event;
- Ford may face increased price competition or a reduction in demand for its products resulting from industry excess capacity, currency fluctuations, competitive actions, or other factors;
- Inflationary pressure and fluctuations in commodity prices, foreign currency exchange rates, interest rates, and market value of Ford or Ford Credit's investments, including marketable securities, can have a significant effect on results;
- Ford and Ford Credit's access to debt, securitization, or derivative markets around the world at competitive rates or in sufficient amounts could be affected by credit rating downgrades, market volatility, market disruption, regulatory requirements, or other factors;
- Ford's receipt of government incentives could be subject to reduction, termination, or clawback;
- Ford Credit could experience higher-than-expected credit losses, lower-than-anticipated residual values, or higher-than-expected return volumes for leased vehicles;
- Economic and demographic experience for pension and other postretirement benefit plans (e.g., discount rates or investment returns) could be worse than Ford has assumed;
- Pension and other postretirement liabilities could adversely affect Ford's liquidity and financial condition;
- Ford and Ford Credit could experience unusual or significant litigation, governmental investigations, or adverse publicity arising out of alleged defects in products, services, perceived environmental impacts, or otherwise;
- Ford may need to substantially modify its product plans to comply with safety, emissions, fuel economy, autonomous vehicle, and other regulations;
- Ford and Ford Credit could be affected by the continued development of more stringent privacy, data use, and data protection laws and regulations as well as consumers' heightened expectations to safeguard their personal information; and
- Ford Credit could be subject to new or increased credit regulations, consumer protection regulations, or other regulations.

We cannot be certain that any expectation, forecast, or assumption made in preparing forward-looking statements will prove accurate, or that any projection will be realized. It is to be expected that there may be differences between projected and actual results. Our forward-looking statements speak only as of the date of their initial issuance, and we do not undertake any obligation to update or revise publicly any forward-looking statement, whether as a result of new information, future events, or otherwise. For additional discussion, see "Item 1A. Risk Factors" above.

## NON-GAAP FINANCIAL MEASURES THAT SUPPLEMENT GAAP MEASURES

We use both generally accepted accounting principles ("GAAP") and non-GAAP financial measures for operational and financial decision making, and to assess Company and segment business performance. The non-GAAP measures listed below are intended to be considered by users as supplemental information to their equivalent GAAP measures, to aid investors in better understanding our financial results. We believe that these non-GAAP measures provide useful perspective on underlying operating results and trends, and a means to compare our period-over-period results. These non-GAAP measures should not be considered as a substitute for, or superior to, measures of financial performance prepared in accordance with GAAP. These non-GAAP measures may not be the same as similarly titled measures used by other companies due to possible differences in method and in items or events being adjusted.

- *Company Adjusted EBIT (Most Comparable GAAP Measure: Net Income/(Loss) Attributable to Ford)* – Earnings before interest and taxes (EBIT) excludes interest on debt (excl. Ford Credit Debt), taxes, and pre-tax special items. This non-GAAP measure is useful to management and investors because it focuses on underlying operating results and trends, and improves comparability of our period-over-period results. Our management ordinarily excludes special items from its review of the results of the operating segments for purposes of measuring segment profitability and allocating resources. Our categories of pre-tax special items and the applicable significance guideline for each item (which may consist of a group of items related to a single event or action) are as follows:

<u>Pre-Tax Special Item</u>	<u>Significance Guideline</u>
◦ Pension and OPEB remeasurement gains and losses	◦ No minimum
◦ Gains and losses on investments in equity securities	◦ No minimum
◦ Personnel expenses, dealer-related costs, and facility-related charges stemming from our efforts to match production capacity and cost structure to market demand and changing model mix	◦ Generally \$100 million or more
◦ Other items that we do not necessarily consider to be indicative of earnings from ongoing operating activities	◦ \$500 million or more for individual field service actions; generally \$100 million or more for other items

When we provide guidance for adjusted EBIT, we do not provide guidance on a net income basis because the GAAP measure will include potentially significant special items that have not yet occurred and are difficult to predict with reasonable certainty, including gains and losses on pension and OPEB remeasurements and on investments in equity securities.

- *Company Adjusted EBIT Margin (Most Comparable GAAP Measure: Company Net Income/(Loss) Margin)* – Company Adjusted EBIT margin is Company adjusted EBIT divided by Company revenue. This non-GAAP measure is useful to management and investors because it allows users to evaluate our operating results aligned with industry reporting.
- *Adjusted Earnings/(Loss) Per Share (Most Comparable GAAP Measure: Earnings/(Loss) Per Share)* – Measure of Company's diluted net earnings/(loss) per share adjusted for impact of pre-tax special items (described above), tax special items, and restructuring impacts in noncontrolling interests. The measure provides investors with useful information to evaluate performance of our business excluding items not indicative of the underlying run rate of our business. When we provide guidance for adjusted earnings/(loss) per share, we do not provide guidance on an earnings/(loss) per share basis because the GAAP measure will include potentially significant special items that have not yet occurred and are difficult to predict with reasonable certainty prior to year-end, including pension and OPEB remeasurement gains and losses.
- *Adjusted Effective Tax Rate (Most Comparable GAAP Measure: Effective Tax Rate)* – Measure of Company's tax rate excluding pre-tax special items (described above) and tax special items. The measure provides an ongoing effective rate which investors find useful for historical comparisons and for forecasting. When we provide guidance for adjusted effective tax rate, we do not provide guidance on an effective tax rate basis because the GAAP measure will include potentially significant special items that have not yet occurred and are difficult to predict with reasonable certainty prior to year-end, including pension and OPEB remeasurement gains and losses.

*Item 7. Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations (Continued)*

- *Company Adjusted Free Cash Flow (Most Comparable GAAP Measure: Net Cash Provided By/(Used In) Operating Activities)* – Measure of Company's operating cash flow excluding Ford Credit's operating cash flows. The measure contains elements management considers operating activities, including Automotive and Mobility capital spending, Ford Credit distributions to its parent, and settlement of derivatives. The measure excludes cash outflows for funded pension contributions, global redesign (including separations), and other items that are considered operating cash flows under U.S. GAAP. This measure is useful to management and investors because it is consistent with management's assessment of the Company's operating cash flow performance. When we provide guidance for Company adjusted free cash flow, we do not provide guidance for net cash provided by/(used in) operating activities because the GAAP measure will include items that are difficult to quantify or predict with reasonable certainty, including cash flows related to the Company's exposures to foreign currency exchange rates and certain commodity prices (separate from any related hedges), Ford Credit's operating cash flows, and cash flows related to special items, including separation payments, each of which individually or in the aggregate could have a significant impact to our net cash provided by/(used in) our operating activities.
- *Adjusted ROIC* – Calculated as the sum of adjusted net operating profit after cash tax from the last four quarters, divided by the average invested capital over the last four quarters. Adjusted Return on Invested Capital ("Adjusted ROIC") provides management and investors with useful information to evaluate the Company's after-cash tax operating return on its invested capital for the period presented. Adjusted net operating profit after cash tax measures operating results less special items, interest on debt (excl. Ford Credit Debt), and certain pension/OPEB costs. Average invested capital is the sum of average balance sheet equity, debt (excl. Ford Credit Debt), and net pension/OPEB liability.
- *Ford Credit Managed Receivables (Most Comparable GAAP Measure: Net Finance Receivables plus Net Investment in Operating Leases)* – Measure of Ford Credit's total net receivables, excluding unearned interest supplements and residual support, allowance for credit losses, and other (primarily accumulated supplemental depreciation). The measure is useful to management and investors as it closely approximates the customer's outstanding balance on the receivables, which is the basis for earning revenue.
- *Ford Credit Managed Leverage (Most Comparable GAAP Measure: Financial Statement Leverage)* – Ford Credit's debt-to-equity ratio adjusted (i) to exclude cash, cash equivalents, and marketable securities (other than amounts related to insurance activities), and (ii) for derivative accounting. The measure is useful to investors because it reflects the way Ford Credit manages its business. Cash, cash equivalents, and marketable securities are deducted because they generally correspond to excess debt beyond the amount required to support operations and on-balance sheet securitization transactions. Derivative accounting adjustments are made to asset, debt, and equity positions to reflect the impact of interest rate instruments used with Ford Credit's term-debt issuances and securitization transactions. Ford Credit generally repays its debt obligations as they mature, so the interim effects of changes in market interest rates are excluded in the calculation of managed leverage.

**NON-GAAP FINANCIAL MEASURE RECONCILIATIONS**

The following tables show our Non-GAAP financial measure reconciliations. The GAAP reconciliation for Ford Credit Managed Leverage can be found in the Ford Credit Segment section of "Liquidity and Capital Resources."

**Net Income/(Loss) Reconciliation to Adjusted EBIT (\$M)**

	2019	2020	2021
Net income/(loss) attributable to Ford (GAAP)	\$ 47	\$ (1,279)	\$ 17,937
Income/(Loss) attributable to noncontrolling interests	37	3	(27)
Net income/(loss)	\$ 84	\$ (1,276)	\$ 17,910
Less: (Provision for)/Benefit from income taxes (a)	724	(160)	130
Income/(Loss) before income taxes	\$ (640)	\$ (1,116)	\$ 17,780
Less: Special items pre-tax	(5,877)	(2,003)	9,583
Income/(Loss) before special items pre-tax	\$ 5,237	\$ 887	\$ 8,197
Less: Interest on debt	(1,020)	(1,649)	(1,803)
Adjusted EBIT (Non-GAAP)	<u>\$ 6,257</u>	<u>\$ 2,536</u>	<u>\$ 10,000</u>

Memo:

Revenue (\$B)	\$ 155.9	\$ 127.1	\$ 136.3
Net income/(loss) margin (%)	— %	(1.0)%	13.2 %
Adjusted EBIT margin (%)	4.0 %	2.0 %	7.3 %

(a) 2021 includes the recognition of net deferred tax assets and changes in our valuation allowances, offset by tax consequences of unrealized gains on marketable securities.

**Earnings/(Loss) per Share Reconciliation to Adjusted Earnings/(Loss) per Share**

	2019	2020	2021
<b>Diluted After-Tax Results (\$M)</b>			
Diluted after-tax results (GAAP)	\$ 47	\$ (1,279)	\$ 17,937
Less: Impact of pre-tax and tax special items	(4,579)	(2,724)	11,507
Less: Noncontrolling interests impact of Russia restructuring	(35)	—	—
Adjusted net income/(loss) - Diluted (Non-GAAP)	<u>\$ 4,661</u>	<u>\$ 1,445</u>	<u>\$ 6,430</u>
<b>Basic and Diluted Shares (M)</b>			
Basic shares (average shares outstanding)	3,972	3,973	3,991
Net dilutive options, unvested restricted stock units, unvested restricted stock shares, and convertible debt	32	29	43
Diluted shares	<u>4,004</u>	<u>4,002</u>	<u>4,034</u>
Earnings/(Loss) per share - diluted (GAAP) (a)	\$ 0.01	\$ (0.32)	\$ 4.45
Less: Net impact of adjustments	(1.15)	(0.68)	2.86
Adjusted earnings per share - diluted (Non-GAAP)	<u>\$ 1.16</u>	<u>\$ 0.36</u>	<u>\$ 1.59</u>

(a) The 2020 calculation excludes the 29 million shares of net dilutive options, unvested restricted stock units, and restricted stock due to their antidilutive effect.

**Effective Tax Rate Reconciliation to Adjusted Effective Tax Rate**

	2019	2020	2021
<b>Pre-Tax Results (\$M)</b>			
Income/(Loss) before income taxes (GAAP)	\$ (640)	\$ (1,116)	\$ 17,780
Less: Impact of special items	(5,877)	(2,003)	9,583
Adjusted earnings before taxes (Non-GAAP)	<u>\$ 5,237</u>	<u>\$ 887</u>	<u>\$ 8,197</u>
<b>Taxes (\$M)</b>			
(Provision for)/Benefit from income taxes (GAAP)	\$ 724	\$ (160)	\$ 130
Less: Impact of special items (a)	1,298	(721)	1,924
Adjusted (provision for)/benefit from income taxes (Non-GAAP)	<u>\$ (574)</u>	<u>\$ 561</u>	<u>\$ (1,794)</u>
<b>Tax Rate (%)</b>			
Effective tax rate (GAAP)	113.1 %	(14.3)%	(0.7)%
Adjusted effective tax rate (Non-GAAP)	11.0 %	(63.2)%	21.9 %

(a) 2020 includes the establishment of valuation allowances against primarily U.S. tax credits. 2021 includes the recognition of net deferred tax assets and changes in our valuation allowances, offset by tax consequences of unrealized gains on marketable securities.

**Net Cash Provided by/(Used in) Operating Activities Reconciliation to Company Adjusted Free Cash Flow (\$M)**

	2019	2020	2021
Net cash provided by/(used in) operating activities (GAAP)	\$ 17,639	\$ 24,269	\$ 15,787
Less: Items not included in Company Adjusted Free Cash Flows			
Ford Credit operating cash flows (a)	\$ 11,531	\$ 21,592	\$ 15,293
Funded pension contributions	(730)	(570)	(773)
Global Redesign (including separations)	(911)	(503)	(1,935)
Ford Credit tax payments/(refunds) under tax sharing agreement (a)	391	477	15
Other, net	(77)	(583)	(341)
Add: Items included in Company Adjusted Free Cash Flows			
Company excluding Ford Credit capital spending	\$ (7,580)	\$ (5,702)	\$ (6,183)
Ford Credit distributions (a)	2,900	3,290	7,500
Settlement of derivatives	107	(171)	(255)
Company adjusted free cash flow (Non-GAAP) (a)	<u>\$ 2,862</u>	<u>\$ 1,273</u>	<u>\$ 4,590</u>

(a) Prior period amounts have been updated as a result of the adoption of ASU 2019-12, *Simplifying the Accounting for Income Taxes*. For additional information, see Note 3 of the Notes to the Financial Statements.

**Ford Credit Net Receivables Reconciliation to Managed Receivables (\$B)**

	<u>2019</u>	<u>2020</u>	<u>2021</u>
Ford Credit finance receivables, net (GAAP) (a)	\$ 107.4	\$ 97.7	\$ 83.8
Net investments in operating leases (GAAP) (a)	27.6	26.6	25.2
Consolidating adjustments (b)	7.0	7.4	8.5
Total net receivables	<u>\$ 142.0</u>	<u>\$ 131.7</u>	<u>\$ 117.5</u>
Held-for-sale receivables (GAAP)	\$ 1.5	\$ —	\$ —
Ford Credit unearned interest supplements and residual support	6.7	6.5	4.6
Allowance for credit losses	0.5	1.3	0.9
Other, primarily accumulated supplemental depreciation	1.0	1.0	0.4
Total managed receivables (Non-GAAP)	<u>\$ 151.7</u>	<u>\$ 140.5</u>	<u>\$ 123.4</u>

- (a) Includes finance receivables (retail and wholesale) sold for legal purposes and net investment in operating leases included in securitization transactions that do not satisfy the requirements for accounting sale treatment. These receivables and operating leases are reported on Ford Credit's balance sheets and are available only for payment of the debt issued by, and other obligations of, the securitization entities that are parties to those securitization transactions; they are not available to pay the other obligations of Ford Credit or the claims of Ford Credit's other creditors.
- (b) Primarily includes Automotive segment receivables purchased by Ford Credit which are classified to *Trade and other receivables* on our consolidated balance sheets. Also includes eliminations of intersegment transactions.

**2021 SUPPLEMENTAL INFORMATION**

The tables below provide supplemental consolidating financial information and other financial information. Company excluding Ford Credit includes our Automotive and Mobility reportable segments, Corporate Other, Interest on Debt, and Special Items. Eliminations, where presented, primarily represent eliminations of intersegment transactions and deferred tax netting.

*Selected Cash Flow Information.* The following tables provide supplemental cash flow information (in millions):

	<b>For the Year Ended December 31, 2021</b>			
	<b>Company excluding Ford Credit</b>	<b>Ford Credit</b>	<b>Eliminations</b>	<b>Consolidated</b>
<b>Cash flows from operating activities</b>				
Net income/(loss)	\$ 13,403	\$ 4,507	\$ —	\$ 17,910
Depreciation and tooling amortization	5,652	1,666	—	7,318
Other amortization	141	(1,499)	—	(1,358)
Brazil manufacturing exit non-cash charges (excluding accelerated depreciation of \$322)	48	—	—	48
(Gains)/Losses on extinguishment of debt	1,692	10	—	1,702
Provision for/(Benefit from) credit and insurance losses	3	(301)	—	(298)
Pension and OPEB expense/(income)	(4,865)	—	—	(4,865)
Equity investment dividends received in excess of (earnings)/losses	120	(4)	—	116
Foreign currency adjustments	406	126	—	532
Net realized and unrealized (gains)/losses on cash equivalents, marketable securities, and other investments	(9,174)	15	—	(9,159)
Net (gain)/loss on changes in investments in affiliates	(367)	(1)	—	(368)
Stock compensation	296	9	—	305
Provision for deferred income taxes	(710)	147	—	(563)
Decrease/(Increase) in finance receivables (wholesale and other)	—	7,656	—	7,656
Decrease/(Increase) in intersegment receivables/payables	(662)	662	—	—
Decrease/(Increase) in accounts receivable and other assets	(1,378)	237	—	(1,141)
Decrease/(Increase) in inventory	(1,778)	—	—	(1,778)
Increase/(Decrease) in accounts payable and accrued and other liabilities	187	(223)	—	(36)
Other	(180)	(54)	—	(234)
Interest supplements and residual value support to Ford Credit	(2,340)	2,340	—	—
Net cash provided by/(used in) operating activities	<u>\$ 494</u>	<u>\$ 15,293</u>	<u>\$ —</u>	<u>\$ 15,787</u>
<b>Cash flows from investing activities</b>				
Capital spending	\$ (6,183)	\$ (44)	\$ —	\$ (6,227)
Acquisitions of finance receivables and operating leases	—	(48,379)	—	(48,379)
Collections of finance receivables and operating leases	—	52,094	—	52,094
Proceeds from sale of business	145	—	—	145
Purchases of marketable securities and other investments	(19,477)	(8,014)	—	(27,491)
Sales and maturities of marketable securities and other investments	22,553	10,676	—	33,229
Settlements of derivatives	(255)	(17)	—	(272)
Other	(354)	—	—	(354)
Investing activity (to)/from other segments	7,478	(146)	(7,332)	—
Net cash provided by/(used in) investing activities	<u>\$ 3,907</u>	<u>\$ 6,170</u>	<u>\$ (7,332)</u>	<u>\$ 2,745</u>
<b>Cash flows from financing activities</b>				
Cash payments for dividends and dividend equivalents	\$ (403)	\$ —	\$ —	\$ (403)
Purchases of common stock	—	—	—	—
Net changes in short-term debt	(187)	3,460	—	3,273
Proceeds from issuance of long-term debt	4,800	23,101	—	27,901
Payments on long-term debt	(9,904)	(44,260)	—	(54,164)
Other	(42)	(63)	—	(105)
Financing activity to/(from) other segments	146	(7,478)	7,332	—
Net cash provided by/(used in) financing activities	<u>\$ (5,590)</u>	<u>\$ (25,240)</u>	<u>\$ 7,332</u>	<u>\$ (23,498)</u>
Effect of exchange rate changes on cash, cash equivalents, and restricted cash	\$ (104)	\$ (128)	\$ —	\$ (232)

Item 7. Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations (Continued)

*Selected Income Statement Information.* The following table provides supplemental income statement information (in millions):

	For the Year Ended December 31, 2021		
	Company excluding Ford Credit	Ford Credit	Consolidated
Revenues	\$ 126,268	\$ 10,073	\$ 136,341
Total costs and expenses	126,566	5,252	131,818
Operating income/(loss)	(298)	4,821	4,523
Interest expense on Company debt excluding Ford Credit	1,803	—	1,803
Other income/(loss), net	14,868	(135)	14,733
Equity in net income/(loss) of affiliated companies	296	31	327
Income/(Loss) before income taxes	13,063	4,717	17,780
Provision for/(Benefit from) income taxes	(340)	210	(130)
Net income/(loss)	13,403	4,507	17,910
Less: Income/(loss) attributable to noncontrolling interests	(27)	—	(27)
Net income/(loss) attributable to Ford Motor Company	<u>\$ 13,430</u>	<u>\$ 4,507</u>	<u>\$ 17,937</u>

Item 7. Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations (Continued)

*Selected Balance Sheet Information.* The following tables provide supplemental balance sheet information (in millions):

	December 31, 2021			
<b>Assets</b>	<b>Company excluding Ford Credit</b>	<b>Ford Credit</b>	<b>Eliminations</b>	<b>Consolidated</b>
Cash and cash equivalents	\$ 9,577	\$ 10,963	\$ —	\$ 20,540
Marketable securities	26,880	2,173	—	29,053
Ford Credit finance receivables, net	—	32,543	—	32,543
Trade and other receivables, net	3,564	7,806	—	11,370
Inventories	12,065	—	—	12,065
Other assets	2,473	952	—	3,425
Receivable from other segments	55	1,333	(1,388)	—
Total current assets	54,614	55,770	(1,388)	108,996
Ford Credit finance receivables, net	—	51,256	—	51,256
Net investment in operating leases	1,194	25,167	—	26,361
Net property	36,915	224	—	37,139
Equity in net assets of affiliated companies	4,422	123	—	4,545
Deferred income taxes	13,606	190	—	13,796
Other assets	13,273	1,669	—	14,942
Receivable from other segments	—	29	(29)	—
Total assets	<u>\$ 124,024</u>	<u>\$ 134,428</u>	<u>\$ (1,417)</u>	<u>\$ 257,035</u>
<b>Liabilities</b>				
Payables	\$ 21,315	\$ 1,034	\$ —	\$ 22,349
Other liabilities and deferred revenue	17,394	1,292	—	18,686
Company excluding Ford Credit debt payable within one year	3,175	—	—	3,175
Ford Credit debt payable within one year	—	46,517	—	46,517
Payable to other segments	1,388	—	(1,388)	—
Total current liabilities	43,272	48,843	(1,388)	90,727
Other liabilities and deferred revenue	26,393	1,312	—	27,705
Company excluding Ford Credit long-term debt	17,200	—	—	17,200
Ford Credit long-term debt	—	71,200	—	71,200
Deferred income taxes	905	676	—	1,581
Payable to other segments	29	—	(29)	—
Total liabilities	<u>\$ 87,799</u>	<u>\$ 122,031</u>	<u>\$ (1,417)</u>	<u>\$ 208,413</u>

Item 7. Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations (Continued)

Selected Other Information.

*Equity.* At December 31, 2020, total equity attributable to Ford was \$30.7 billion, a decrease of \$2.5 billion compared with December 31, 2019. At December 31, 2021, total equity attributable to Ford was \$48.5 billion, an increase of \$17.8 billion compared with December 31, 2020. The detail for the changes is shown below (in billions):

	2020 vs 2019 Increase/ (Decrease)	2021 vs 2020 Increase/ (Decrease)
Net income/(loss)	\$ (1.3)	\$ 17.9
Shareholder distributions	(0.6)	(0.4)
Other comprehensive income/(loss)	(0.5)	—
Adoption of accounting standards	(0.2)	—
Common stock issued (including share-based compensation impacts)	0.1	0.3
Total	<u>\$ (2.5)</u>	<u>\$ 17.8</u>

## CRITICAL ACCOUNTING ESTIMATES

We consider an accounting estimate to be critical if: (1) the accounting estimate requires us to make assumptions about matters that were highly uncertain at the time the accounting estimate was made, and (2) changes in the estimate that are reasonably likely to occur from period to period, or use of different estimates that we reasonably could have used in the current period, would have a material impact on our financial condition or results of operations.

Management has discussed the development and selection of these critical accounting estimates with the Audit Committee of our Board of Directors. In addition, there are other items within our financial statements that require estimation, but are not deemed critical as defined above. Changes in estimates used in these and other items could have a material impact on our financial statements.

### Warranties and Field Service Actions

*Nature of Estimates Required.* We provide base warranties on the products we sell for specific periods of time and/or mileage, which vary depending upon the type of product and the geographic location of its sale. Separately, we also periodically perform field service actions related to safety recalls, emission recalls, and other product campaigns. Pursuant to these warranties and field service actions, we will repair, replace, or adjust parts on a vehicle that are defective in factory-supplied materials or workmanship. We accrue the estimated cost of both base warranty coverages and field service actions at the time of sale. In addition, from time to time, we issue extended warranties at our expense, the estimated cost of which is accrued at the time of issuance.

*Assumptions and Approach Used.* We establish our estimate of base warranty obligations using a patterned estimation model. We use historical information regarding the nature, frequency, and average cost of claims for each vehicle line by model year. We reevaluate our estimate of base warranty obligations on a regular basis. Experience has shown that initial data for any given model year may be volatile; therefore, our process relies on long-term historical averages until sufficient data are available. With actual experience, we use the data to update the historical averages. We then compare the resulting accruals with present spending rates to assess whether the balances are adequate to meet expected future obligations. Based on this data, we update our estimates as necessary.

Field service actions may occur in periods beyond the base warranty coverage period. We establish our estimates of field service action obligations using a patterned estimation model. We use historical information regarding the nature, frequency, severity, and average cost of claims for each model year. We assess our obligation for field service actions on a regular basis using actual claims experience and update our estimates as necessary.

Due to the uncertainty and potential volatility of the factors used in establishing our estimates, changes in our assumptions could materially affect our financial condition and results of operations. See Note 25 of the Notes to the Financial Statements for information regarding warranty and field service action costs.

### Pensions and Other Postretirement Employee Benefits

*Nature of Estimates Required.* The estimation of our defined benefit pension and OPEB plan obligations and expenses requires that we make use of estimates of the present value of the projected future payments to all participants, taking into consideration the likelihood of potential future events, such as demographic experience and health care cost increases. Plan obligations and expenses are based on existing retirement plan provisions. No assumption is made regarding any potential future changes to benefit provisions beyond those to which we are presently committed (e.g., in existing labor contracts).

*Assumptions and Approach Used.* The assumptions used in developing the required estimates include the following key factors:

- *Discount rates.* Our discount rate assumptions are based primarily on the results of cash flow matching analyses, which match the future cash outflows for each major plan to a yield curve based on high-quality bonds specific to the country of the plan. Benefit payments are discounted at the rates on the curve to determine the year-end obligations.
- *Expected long-term rate of return on plan assets.* Our expected long-term rate of return considers inputs from a range of advisors for capital market returns, inflation, bond yields, and other variables, adjusted for specific aspects of our investment strategy by plan. Historical returns also are considered when appropriate. The assumption is based on consideration of all inputs, with a focus on long-term trends to avoid short-term market influences.
- *Salary growth.* Our salary growth assumption reflects our actual experience, long-term outlook, and assumed inflation.
- *Inflation.* Our inflation assumption is based on an evaluation of external market indicators, including real gross domestic product growth and central bank inflation targets.
- *Expected contributions.* Our expected amount and timing of contributions are based on an assessment of minimum requirements, cash availability, and other considerations (e.g., funded status, avoidance of regulatory premiums and levies, and tax efficiency).
- *Retirement rates.* Retirement rates are developed to reflect actual and projected plan experience.
- *Mortality rates.* Mortality rates are developed to reflect actual and projected plan experience.
- *Health care cost trends.* Our health care cost trend assumptions are developed based on historical cost data, the near-term outlook, and an assessment of likely long-term trends.

Assumptions are set at each year-end and are generally not changed during the year unless there is a major plan event, such as a curtailment or settlement that would trigger a plan remeasurement.

See Note 17 of the Notes to the Financial Statements for more information regarding pension and OPEB costs and assumptions.

#### *Pension Plans*

*Effect of Actual Results.* The year-end 2021 weighted average discount rate was 2.91% for U.S. plans and 1.75% for non-U.S. plans, reflecting increases of 35 and 52 basis points, respectively, compared with year-end 2020. In 2021, the U.S. actual return on assets was 2.82%, which was lower than the expected long-term rate of return of 6.0%. Non-U.S. actual return on assets was 2.69%, which was lower than the expected long-term rate of return of 3.42%. The lower returns are primarily explained by losses on fixed income assets offset by growth asset returns in excess of our growth return assumptions. In total, higher rates and excess growth asset returns, in addition to demographic and other updates, resulted in a net remeasurement gain of \$3.5 billion, which has been recognized within net periodic benefit cost and reported as a special item.

For 2022, the expected long-term rate of return on assets is 5.75% for U.S. plans, down 25 basis points from 2021, and 3.29% for non-U.S. plans, down 13 basis points compared with a year ago, reflecting a lower consensus on capital market return expectations from advisors.

*De-risking Strategy.* We employ a broad de-risking strategy for our global funded plans that increases the matching characteristics of our assets relative to our obligation as funded status improves. Changes in interest rates, which directly influence changes in discount rates, in addition to other factors have a significant impact on the value of our pension obligation and fixed income asset portfolio. Our de-risking strategy has increased the allocation to fixed income investments and reduced our funded status sensitivity to changes in interest rates. Changes in interest rates should result in offsetting effects in the value of our pension obligation and the value of the fixed income asset portfolio.

Item 7. Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations (Continued)

**Sensitivity Analysis.** The December 31, 2021 pension funded status and 2022 expense are affected by year-end 2021 assumptions. Sensitivities to these assumptions may be asymmetric and are specific to the time periods noted. The effects of changes in the factors that generally have the largest impact on year-end funded status and pension expense are discussed below.

Discount rates and interest rates have the largest impact on our obligations and fixed income assets. The table below estimates the effect on our funded status of an increase/decrease in discount rates and interest rates (in millions):

Factor	Basis Point Change	Increase/(Decrease) in December 31, 2021 Funded Status	
		U.S. Plans	Non-U.S. Plans
Discount rate - obligation	+/- 100 bps	\$4,800/\$(5,800)	\$4,800/\$(6,300)
Interest rate - fixed income assets	+/- 100	(4,600)/5,600	(3,300)/4,300
Net impact on funded status		\$200/\$(200)	\$1,500/\$(2,000)

The fixed income asset sensitivity shown excludes other fixed income return components (e.g., changes in credit spreads, bond coupon and active management excess returns), and growth asset returns. Other factors that affect net funded status (e.g., contributions) are not reflected.

Interest rates and the expected long-term rate of return on assets have the largest effect on pension expense. These assumptions are generally set at each year-end for expense recorded throughout the following year. The table below estimates the effect on pension expense of a higher/lower assumption for these factors (in millions):

Factor	Basis Point Change	Increase/(Decrease) in 2022 Pension Expense	
		U.S. Plans	Non-U.S. Plans
Interest rate - service cost and interest cost	+/- 25 bps	\$45/\$(50)	\$35/\$(30)
Expected long-term rate of return on assets	+/- 25	(445)/445	(325)/325

The effect of changing multiple factors simultaneously cannot be calculated by combining the individual sensitivities. The sensitivity of pension expense to a change in discount rate assumptions may not be linear.

#### Other Postretirement Employee Benefits

**Effect of Actual Results.** The weighted average discount rate used to determine the benefit obligation for worldwide OPEB plans at December 31, 2021 was 2.97%, compared with 2.62% at December 31, 2020, resulting in a worldwide net remeasurement gain of \$376 million, which has been recognized within net periodic benefit cost and reported as a special item.

**Sensitivity Analysis.** Discount rates and interest rates have the largest effect on our OPEB obligation and expense. The table below estimates the effect on 2022 OPEB expense of higher/lower assumptions for these factors (in millions):

Factor	Basis Point Change	Worldwide OPEB	
		(Increase)/Decrease 2021 YE Obligation	Increase/(Decrease) 2022 Expense
Discount rate - obligation	+/- 100 bps	\$675/\$(835)	N/A
Interest rate - service cost and interest cost	+/- 25	N/A	\$5/\$(5)

#### Income Taxes

**Nature of Estimates Required.** We must make estimates and apply judgment in determining the provision for income taxes for financial reporting purposes. We make these estimates and judgments primarily in the following areas: (i) the calculation of tax credits, (ii) the calculation of differences in the timing of recognition of revenue and expense for tax reporting and financial statement purposes, as well as (iii) the calculation of interest and penalties related to uncertain tax positions. Changes in these estimates and judgments may result in a material increase or decrease to our tax provision, which would be recorded in the period in which the change occurs.

*Assumptions and Approach Used.* We are subject to the income tax laws and regulations of the many jurisdictions in which we operate. These tax laws and regulations are complex and involve uncertainties in the application to our facts and circumstances that may be open to interpretation. We recognize benefits for these uncertain tax positions based upon a process that requires judgment regarding the technical application of the laws, regulations, and various related judicial opinions. If, in our judgment, it is more likely than not (defined as a likelihood of more than 50%) that the uncertain tax position will be settled favorably for us, we estimate an amount that ultimately will be realized. This process is inherently subjective since it requires our assessment of the probability of future outcomes. We evaluate these uncertain tax positions on a quarterly basis, including consideration of changes in facts and circumstances, such as new regulations or recent judicial opinions, as well as the status of audit activities by taxing authorities. Changes to our estimate of the amount to be realized are recorded in our provision for income taxes during the period in which the change occurred.

We must also assess the likelihood that we will be able to recover our deferred tax assets against future sources of taxable income and reduce the carrying amount of deferred tax assets by recording a valuation allowance if, based on all available evidence, it is more likely than not that all or a portion of such assets will not be realized.

This assessment, which is completed on a taxing jurisdiction basis, takes into account various types of evidence, including the following:

- *Nature, frequency, and severity of current and cumulative financial reporting losses.* A pattern of objectively measured recent financial reporting losses is heavily weighted as a source of negative evidence. We generally consider cumulative pre-tax losses in the three-year period ending with the current quarter to be significant negative evidence regarding future profitability. We also consider the strength and trend of earnings, as well as other relevant factors. In certain circumstances, historical information may not be as relevant due to changes in our business operations;
- *Sources of future taxable income.* Future reversals of existing temporary differences are heavily weighted sources of objectively verifiable positive evidence. Projections of future taxable income exclusive of reversing temporary differences are a source of positive evidence only when the projections are combined with a history of recent profits and can be reasonably estimated. Otherwise, these projections are considered inherently subjective and generally will not be sufficient to overcome negative evidence that includes relevant cumulative losses in recent years, particularly if the projected future taxable income is dependent on an anticipated turnaround to profitability that has not yet been achieved. In such cases, we generally give these projections of future taxable income no weight for the purposes of our valuation allowance assessment; and
- *Tax planning strategies.* If necessary and available, tax planning strategies could be implemented to accelerate taxable amounts to utilize expiring carryforwards. These strategies would be a source of additional positive evidence and, depending on their nature, could be heavily weighted.

In assessing the realizability of deferred tax assets, we consider the trade-offs between cash preservation and cash outlays to preserve tax credits. In 2021, we reversed \$918 million of the previously established U.S. valuation allowance. The reversal primarily reflects a change in our intent to pursue planning actions involving cash outlays to preserve tax credits. We presently believe that global valuation allowances of \$1.1 billion are required. We believe that we ultimately will recover the remaining \$12.2 billion of deferred tax assets. However, the ultimate realization of our deferred tax assets is subject to a number of variables, including our future profitability within relevant tax jurisdictions, and future tax planning and the related effects on our cash and liquidity position. Accordingly, our valuation allowances may increase or decrease in future periods.

For additional information regarding income taxes, see Note 7 of the Notes to the Financial Statements.

## Impairment of Long-Lived Assets and Goodwill

Asset groups are tested at the level of the smallest identifiable group of assets that generates cash inflows that are largely independent of the cash inflows from other assets or groups of assets. Our asset groups presently are the regional Automotive business units (i.e., North America, South America, Europe, China (including Taiwan), and the International Markets Group), Ford Credit, and the separate legal entities within the Mobility segment. Asset groupings for impairment analysis are reevaluated when events occur, such as changes in organizational structure and management reporting.

*Nature of Estimates Required - Held-and-Used Long-Lived Assets.* We test our long-lived asset groups when changes in circumstances indicate their carrying value may not be recoverable. Events that trigger a test for recoverability include material adverse changes in projected revenues or expenses, present cash flow losses combined with a history of cash flow losses and a forecast that demonstrates significant continuing losses, significant negative industry or economic trends (including a substantial shift in consumer preference), a current expectation that a long-lived asset group will be disposed of significantly before the end of its useful life, a significant adverse change in the manner in which an asset group is used or in its physical condition, or when there is a change in the asset grouping. When a triggering event occurs, a test for recoverability is performed, comparing projected undiscounted future cash flows to the carrying value of the asset group. If the test for recoverability identifies a possible impairment, the asset group's fair value is measured relying primarily on a discounted cash flow method. To the extent available, we will also consider third-party valuations of our long-lived assets that were prepared for other business purposes. An impairment charge is recognized for the amount by which the carrying value of the asset group exceeds its estimated fair value. When an impairment loss is recognized for assets to be held and used, the adjusted carrying amounts of those assets are depreciated over their remaining useful life.

*Nature of Estimates Required - Goodwill.* Goodwill is subject to periodic assessments of impairment. We test goodwill for impairment annually during the fourth quarter, or when an event occurs or circumstances change that indicate the asset may be impaired. We assess qualitative factors to determine whether it is more likely than not that the fair value of a reporting unit is less than its carrying amount, including goodwill. If a qualitative assessment identifies a possible impairment or we impair the assets of a reporting unit, then a quantitative goodwill impairment test is performed. If the carrying value of the reporting unit is above fair value, an impairment loss is recognized in an amount equal to the excess.

*Assumptions and Approach Used - Held-and-Used Long-Lived Assets and Goodwill.* Fair value of an asset group is determined from the perspective of a market-participant considering, among other things, appropriate discount rates, valuation techniques, the most advantageous market, and assumptions about the highest and best use of the asset group.

We measure the fair value of an asset group based on market prices (i.e., the amount for which the asset could be sold to a third party) when available. When market prices are not available, we generally estimate the fair value of the asset group using the income approach and/or the market approach. The income approach uses cash flow projections. Inherent in our development of cash flow projections are assumptions and estimates derived from a review of our operating results, business plan forecasts, expected growth rates, and cost of capital, similar to those a market participant would use to assess fair value. We also make certain assumptions about future economic conditions and other data. Many of the factors used in assessing fair value are outside the control of management, and these assumptions and estimates may change in future periods.

Changes in assumptions or estimates can materially affect the fair value measurement of an asset group and, therefore, can affect the test results. The following are key assumptions we use in making cash flow projections:

- *Business projections.* We make assumptions about the demand for our products in the marketplace. These assumptions drive our planning assumptions for volume, mix, and pricing. We also make assumptions about our cost levels (e.g., capacity utilization, cost performance). These projections are derived using our internal business plan forecasts that are updated at least annually and reviewed by our Board of Directors.
- *Long-term growth rate.* A growth rate is used to calculate the terminal value of the business and is added to the present value of the debt-free interim cash flows. The growth rate is the expected rate at which an asset group's business unit's earnings stream is projected to grow beyond the planning period.

## Item 7. Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations (Continued)

- *Discount rate.* When measuring possible impairment, future cash flows are discounted at a rate that is consistent with a weighted-average cost of capital that we anticipate a potential market participant would use. Weighted-average cost of capital is an estimate of the overall risk-adjusted pre-tax rate of return expected by equity and debt holders of a business enterprise.
- *Economic projections.* Assumptions regarding general economic conditions are included in and affect our assumptions regarding industry sales and pricing estimates for our vehicles. These macroeconomic assumptions include, but are not limited to, industry sales volumes, inflation, interest rates, prices of raw materials (e.g., commodities), and foreign currency exchange rates.

The market approach is another method for measuring the fair value of a reporting unit or asset group. This approach relies on the market value (i.e., market capitalization) of companies that are engaged in the same or similar line of business as the reporting unit or asset group being evaluated. In addition, to the extent available we also consider third-party valuations that were prepared for other business purposes.

During 2021, we continued to progress our global redesign by reassessing our operations and reducing structural costs. As part of this redesign, in 2020, Ford Brazil committed to a plan to exit manufacturing operations which resulted in the closure of facilities in Camaçari, Taubaté, and Troller in 2021. In addition, in 2021, Ford India, committed to a plan to exit the engine and vehicle manufacturing operations at its facilities in Chennai and its vehicle manufacturing operation at its facility in Sanand. Ford India ceased vehicle manufacturing in Sanand in the fourth quarter of 2021 and will cease engine and vehicle manufacturing in Chennai by the second quarter of 2022.

Against this backdrop, we determined that there were triggering events related to our South America and International Markets Group ("IMG") business units. In each situation in which we experienced a triggering event during the year, we tested our long-lived assets for impairment using our internal economic and business projections, as well as third-party valuations of certain long-lived assets. We determined that the carrying values of the long-lived assets were recoverable in these business units at December 31, 2021. Although no impairment was required, the carrying values of the long-lived assets in Brazil and India were reduced by accelerated depreciation that was triggered at the point of decision to cease manufacturing operations prior to the end of their estimated useful lives. If in future quarters our economic or business projections were to change as a result of our plans or changes in the economic or business environment, there was a significant adverse change in the extent or manner in which a long-lived asset is being used, or there was a current expectation that a long-lived asset group will be disposed of significantly before the end of its useful life, we would undertake additional testing, as appropriate, which could result in an impairment of long-lived assets.

In our Mobility segment, goodwill of \$102 million related to two investments was fully impaired during the second half of 2021 based on external market indicators evaluated for other business purposes.

### **Allowance for Credit Losses**

The allowance for credit losses represents Ford Credit's estimate of the expected lifetime credit losses inherent in finance receivables as of the balance sheet date. The adequacy of Ford Credit's allowance for credit losses is assessed quarterly, and the assumptions and models used in establishing the allowance are evaluated regularly. Because credit losses can vary substantially over time, estimating credit losses requires a number of assumptions about matters that are uncertain. Changes in assumptions affect *Ford Credit interest, operating, and other expenses* on our consolidated income statements and the allowance for credit losses contained within *Ford Credit finance receivables, net* on our consolidated balance sheets. See Note 10 of the Notes to the Financial Statements for more information regarding allowance for credit losses.

*Nature of Estimates Required.* Ford Credit estimates the allowance for credit losses for receivables that share similar risk characteristics based on a collective assessment using a combination of measurement models and management judgment. The models consider factors such as historical trends in credit losses, recent portfolio performance, and forward-looking macroeconomic conditions. The models vary by portfolio and receivable type including consumer finance receivables, wholesale loans, and dealer loans. If Ford Credit does not believe the models reflect lifetime expected credit losses for the portfolio, an adjustment is made to reflect management judgment regarding qualitative factors including economic uncertainty, observable changes in portfolio performance, and other relevant factors.

*Assumptions Used.* Ford Credit's allowance for credit losses is based on its assumptions regarding:

- *Probability of default.* The expected probability of payment and time to default, which include assumptions about macroeconomic factors and recent performance; and
- *Loss given default.* The percentage of the expected balance due at default that is not recoverable. The loss given default takes into account expected collateral value and future recoveries.

Macroeconomic factors used in Ford Credit's models are country specific and include variables such as unemployment rates, housing prices, and gross domestic product.

*Sensitivity Analysis.* Changes in the probability of default and loss given default assumptions would affect the allowance for credit losses. The effect of the indicated increase/decrease in the assumptions for Ford Credit's U.S. Ford and Lincoln retail financing is as follows (in millions):

Assumption	Basis Point Change	Increase/ (Decrease)
Probability of default (lifetime)	+/- 100 bps	\$200/\$(200)
Loss given default	+/- 100	10/(10)

### Accumulated Depreciation on Vehicles Subject to Operating Leases

Accumulated depreciation on vehicles subject to operating leases reduces the value of the leased vehicles in Ford Credit's operating lease portfolio from their original acquisition value to their expected residual value at the end of the lease term.

Ford Credit monitors residual values each month, and it reviews the adequacy of accumulated depreciation on a quarterly basis. If Ford Credit believes that the expected residual values for its vehicles have changed, it revises depreciation to ensure that net investment in operating leases (equal to the acquisition value of the vehicles less accumulated depreciation) will be adjusted to reflect Ford Credit's revised estimate of the expected residual value at the end of the lease term. Adjustments to depreciation expense result in a change in the depreciation rates of the vehicles subject to operating leases and are recorded prospectively on a straight-line basis.

Each lease customer has the option to buy the leased vehicle at the end of the lease or to return the vehicle to the dealer.

*Nature of Estimates Required.* Each operating lease in Ford Credit's portfolio represents a vehicle it owns that has been leased to a customer. At the time Ford Credit purchases a lease, it establishes an expected residual value for the vehicle. Ford Credit estimates the expected residual value by evaluating recent auction values, return volumes for its leased vehicles, industrywide used vehicle prices, marketing incentive plans, and vehicle quality data.

*Assumptions Used.* Ford Credit's accumulated depreciation on vehicles subject to operating leases is based on assumptions regarding:

- *Auction value.* Ford Credit's projection of the market value of the vehicles when sold at the end of the lease; and
- *Return volume.* Ford Credit's projection of the number of vehicles that will be returned at lease-end.

See Note 12 of the Notes to the Financial Statements for more information regarding accumulated depreciation on vehicles subject to operating leases.

Item 7. Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations (Continued)

*Sensitivity Analysis.* For returned vehicles, Ford Credit faces a risk that the amount it obtains from the vehicle sold at auction will be less than its estimate of the expected residual value for the vehicle. The impact of the change in assumptions on future auction values and return volumes would increase or decrease accumulated supplemental depreciation and depreciation expense over the remaining terms of the operating leases. A change in the assumption for an auction value will impact Ford Credit's estimate of accumulated supplemental depreciation if the future auction value is lower than the purchase price specified in the lease contract. The effect of the indicated increase/decrease in the assumptions for Ford Credit's U.S. Ford and Lincoln operating lease portfolio is as follows (in millions):

<b>Assumption</b>	<b>Basis Point Change</b>	<b>Increase/ (Decrease)</b>
Future auction values	+/- 100 bps	\$(20)/\$20
Return volumes	+/- 100	5/(5)

Adjustments to the amount of accumulated supplemental depreciation on operating leases are reflected on our balance sheets as *Net investment in operating leases* and on our income statements in *Ford Credit interest, operating, and other expenses*.

## ACCOUNTING STANDARDS ISSUED BUT NOT YET ADOPTED

The Financial Accounting Standards Board ("FASB") has issued the following Accounting Standards Updates ("ASU") which are not expected to have a material impact to our financial statements or financial statement disclosures. For additional information, see Note 3 of the Notes to the Financial Statements.

ASU		Effective Date (a)
2021-04	Issuer's Accounting for Certain Modifications or Exchanges of Warrants	January 1, 2022
2021-05	Lessors – Certain Leases with Variable Lease Payments	January 1, 2022
2021-10	Government Assistance: Disclosures by Business Entities about Government Assistance	January 1, 2022
2018-12	Targeted Improvements to the Accounting for Long Duration Contracts	January 1, 2023
2021-08	Business Combinations: Accounting for Contract Assets and Contract Liabilities from Contracts with Customers	January 1, 2023

(a) Early adoption for each of the standards is permitted.

## **ITEM 7A. Quantitative and Qualitative Disclosures About Market Risk**

### **OVERVIEW**

We are exposed to a variety of market and other risks, including the effects of changes in foreign currency exchange rates, commodity prices, and interest rates, as well as risks to availability of funding sources, hazard events, and specific asset risks.

These risks affect our Automotive and Ford Credit segments differently. We monitor and manage these exposures as an integral part of our overall risk management program, which includes regular reports to a central management committee, the Global Risk Management Committee (“GRMC”). The GRMC is chaired by our Chief Financial Officer, and the committee includes our Controller and Treasurer.

Our Automotive and Ford Credit segments are exposed to liquidity risk, including the possibility of having to curtail business or being unable to meet financial obligations as they come due because funding sources may be reduced or become unavailable. Our plan is to maintain funding sources to ensure liquidity through a variety of economic or business cycles. As discussed in greater detail in Item 7, our funding sources include sales of receivables in securitizations and other structured financings, unsecured debt issuances, equity and equity-linked issuances, and bank borrowings.

We are exposed to a variety of risks, such as loss or damage to property, liability claims, and employee injury. We protect against these risks through the purchase of commercial insurance that is designed to protect us above our self-insured retentions against events that could generate significant losses.

Direct responsibility for the execution of our market risk management strategies resides with our Treasurer’s Office and is governed by written policies and procedures. Separation of duties is maintained between the development and authorization of derivative trades, the transaction of derivatives, and the settlement of cash flows. Regular audits are conducted to ensure that appropriate controls are in place and that they remain effective. In addition, our market risk exposures and our use of derivatives to manage these exposures are approved by the GRMC, and reviewed by the Audit Committee of our Board of Directors.

In accordance with our corporate risk management policies, we use derivative instruments, when available, such as forward contracts, swaps, and options that economically hedge certain exposures (foreign currency, commodity, and interest rates). We do not use derivative contracts for trading, market-making, or speculative purposes. In certain instances, we forgo hedge accounting, and in certain other instances, our derivatives do not qualify for hedge accounting. Either situation results in unrealized gains and losses that are recognized in income. For additional information on our derivatives, see Note 20 of the Notes to the Financial Statements.

The market and counterparty risks of our Automotive and Ford Credit segments are discussed and quantified below.

### **AUTOMOTIVE MARKET RISK**

Our Automotive segment frequently has expenditures and receipts denominated in foreign currencies, including the following: purchases and sales of finished vehicles and production parts, debt and other payables, subsidiary dividends, and investments in foreign operations. These expenditures and receipts create exposures to changes in exchange rates. We also are exposed to changes in prices of commodities used in the production of our vehicles and changes in interest rates.

Foreign currency risk, commodity risk, and interest rate risk are measured and quantified using a model to evaluate the sensitivity of market value to instantaneous, parallel shifts in rates and/or prices.

*Foreign Currency Risk.* Foreign currency risk is the possibility that our financial results could be worse than planned because of changes in currency exchange rates. Accordingly, our practice is to use derivative instruments to hedge our economic exposure with respect to forecasted revenues and costs, assets, liabilities, and firm commitments denominated in certain foreign currencies consistent with our overall risk management strategy. In our hedging actions, we use derivative instruments commonly used by corporations to reduce foreign exchange risk (e.g., forward contracts).

*Item 7A. Quantitative and Qualitative Disclosures About Market Risk (Continued)*

The net fair value of foreign exchange forward contracts (including adjustments for credit risk) as of December 31, 2021, was a liability of \$253 million, compared with a liability of \$487 million as of December 31, 2020. The potential change in the fair value from a 10% change in the underlying exchange rates, in U.S. dollar terms, would have been \$2.2 billion at December 31, 2021, compared with \$2.5 billion at December 31, 2020. The sensitivity analysis presented is hypothetical and assumes foreign exchange rate changes are instantaneous and adverse across all currencies. In reality, some of our exposures offset and foreign exchange rates move in different magnitudes and at different times, and any changes in fair value would generally be offset by changes in the underlying exposure. See Note 20 of the Notes to the Financial Statements for more information regarding our foreign currency exchange contracts.

*Commodity Price Risk.* Commodity price risk is the possibility that our financial results could be worse than planned because of changes in the prices of commodities used in the production of motor vehicles, such as base metals (e.g., steel, copper, and aluminum), precious metals (e.g., palladium), energy (e.g., natural gas and electricity), and plastics/resins (e.g., polypropylene). As we transition to a greater mix of battery electric vehicles, we expect to increase our reliance on lithium, cobalt, and nickel for batteries. Accordingly, our practice is to use derivative instruments to hedge the price risk with respect to forecasted purchases of certain commodities that we can economically hedge (primarily base metals and precious metals) and consistent with our overall risk management strategy. In our hedging actions, we use derivative instruments commonly used by corporations to reduce commodity price risk (e.g., financially settled forward contracts). The extent to which we hedge is also impacted by our ability to achieve designated hedge accounting.

The net fair value of commodity forward contracts (including adjustments for credit risk) as of December 31, 2021, was an asset of \$220 million, compared with an asset of \$105 million as of December 31, 2020. The potential change in the fair value from a 10% change in the underlying commodity prices would be \$215 million at December 31, 2021, compared with \$141 million at December 31, 2020. The sensitivity analysis presented is hypothetical and assumes commodity price changes are instantaneous and adverse across all commodities. In reality, commodity prices move in different magnitudes and at different times, and any changes in fair value would generally be offset by changes in the underlying exposure.

In addition, our purchasing organization (with guidance from the GRMC, as appropriate) negotiates contracts for the continuous supply of raw materials. In some cases, these contracts stipulate minimum purchase amounts and specific prices, and, therefore, play a role in managing commodity price risk.

*Interest Rate Risk.* Interest rate risk relates to the loss we could incur in our Company cash investment portfolios due to a change in interest rates. Our interest rate sensitivity analysis on the investment portfolios includes cash and cash equivalents and net marketable securities. At December 31, 2021, Company cash consisted of \$10.6 billion of Rivian marketable securities and \$26.0 billion of cash in our investment portfolios, compared to \$30.8 billion of Company cash at December 31, 2020. We invest the portfolios in securities of various types and maturities, the value of which are subject to fluctuations in interest rates. The investment strategy is based on clearly defined risk and liquidity guidelines to maintain liquidity, minimize risk, and earn a reasonable return on the short-term investments. In investing the cash in our investment portfolios, safety of principal is the primary objective and risk-adjusted return is the secondary objective.

At any time, a rise in interest rates could have a material adverse impact on the fair value of our portfolios. Assuming a hypothetical increase in interest rates of one percentage point, the value of our portfolios would be reduced by \$250 million, as calculated as of December 31, 2021. This compares to \$250 million, as calculated as of December 31, 2020. While these are our best estimates of the impact of the specified interest rate scenario, actual results could differ from those projected. The sensitivity analysis presented assumes interest rate changes are instantaneous, parallel shifts in the yield curve. In reality, interest rate changes of this magnitude are rarely instantaneous or parallel.

**FORD CREDIT MARKET RISK**

Market risk for Ford Credit is the possibility that changes in interest and currency exchange rates will adversely affect cash flow and economic value.

*Interest Rate Risk.* Generally, Ford Credit's assets and the related debt have different re-pricing periods, and consequently, respond differently to changes in interest rates.

Ford Credit's assets consist primarily of fixed-rate retail financing and operating lease contracts and floating-rate wholesale receivables. Fixed-rate retail financing and operating lease contracts generally require customers to make equal monthly payments over the life of the contract. Wholesale receivables are originated to finance new and used vehicles held in dealers' inventory and generally require dealers to pay a floating rate.

Debt consists primarily of short- and long-term unsecured and securitized debt. Ford Credit's term debt instruments are principally fixed-rate and require fixed and equal interest payments over the life of the instrument and a single principal payment at maturity.

Ford Credit's interest rate risk management objective is to reduce volatility in its cash flows and volatility in its economic value from changes in interest rates based on an established risk tolerance that may vary by market. Ford Credit uses economic value sensitivity analysis and re-pricing gap analysis to evaluate potential long-term effects of changes in interest rates. It then enters into interest rate swaps to convert portions of its floating-rate debt to fixed or its fixed-rate debt to floating to ensure that Ford Credit's exposure falls within the established tolerances. Ford Credit also uses pre-tax cash flow sensitivity analysis to monitor the level of near-term cash flow exposure. The pre-tax cash flow sensitivity analysis measures the changes in expected cash flows associated with Ford Credit's interest-rate-sensitive assets, liabilities, and derivative financial instruments from hypothetical changes in interest rates over a twelve-month horizon. Interest rate swaps are placed to maintain exposure within approved thresholds and the Asset-Liability Committee reviews the re-pricing mismatch monthly.

To provide a quantitative measure of the sensitivity of its pre-tax cash flow to changes in interest rates, Ford Credit uses interest rate scenarios that assume a hypothetical, instantaneous increase or decrease of one percentage point in all interest rates across all maturities (a "parallel shift"), as well as a base case that assumes that all interest rates remain constant at existing levels. In reality, interest rate changes are rarely instantaneous or parallel and rates could move more or less than the one percentage point assumed in Ford Credit's analysis. As a result, the actual impact to pre-tax cash flow could be higher or lower than the results detailed in the table below. These interest rate scenarios are purely hypothetical and do not represent Ford Credit's view of future interest rate movements.

Under these interest rate scenarios, Ford Credit expects more debt and liabilities than assets to re-price in the next twelve months. Other things being equal, this means that during a period of rising interest rates, the interest received on Ford Credit's assets will increase less than the interest paid on Ford Credit's debt, thereby initially decreasing Ford Credit's pre-tax cash flow. During a period of falling interest rates, Ford Credit would expect its pre-tax cash flow to initially increase. Ford Credit's pre-tax cash flow sensitivity to interest rate movement is highlighted in the table below.

Pre-tax cash flow sensitivity at December 31 was as follows (in millions):

Pre-Tax Cash Flow Sensitivity	2020	2021
One percentage point instantaneous <i>increase</i> in interest rates	\$ (3)	\$ (76)
One percentage point instantaneous <i>decrease</i> in interest rates (a)	3	76

(a) Pre-tax cash flow sensitivity given a one percentage point decrease in interest rates requires an assumption of negative interest rates in markets where existing interest rates are below one percent.

While the sensitivity analysis presented is Ford Credit's best estimate of the impacts of the specified assumed interest rate scenarios, its actual results could differ from those projected. The model Ford Credit uses to conduct this analysis is heavily dependent on assumptions. Embedded in the model are assumptions regarding the reinvestment of maturing asset principal, refinancing of maturing debt, replacement of maturing derivatives, exercise of options embedded in debt and derivatives, and predicted repayment of retail financing and operating lease contracts ahead of contractual maturity. Ford Credit's repayment projections ahead of contractual maturity are based on historical experience. If interest rates or other factors change, Ford Credit's actual prepayment experience could be different than projected.

## *Item 7A. Quantitative and Qualitative Disclosures About Market Risk (Continued)*

*Foreign Currency Risk.* Ford Credit's policy is to minimize exposure to changes in currency exchange rates. To meet funding objectives, Ford Credit borrows in a variety of currencies, principally U.S. dollars, Canadian dollars, euros, sterling, and renminbi. Ford Credit faces exposure to currency exchange rates if a mismatch exists between the currency of receivables and the currency of the debt funding those receivables. When possible, receivables are funded with debt in the same currency, minimizing exposure to exchange rate movements. When a different currency is used, Ford Credit may use foreign currency swaps and foreign currency forwards to convert substantially all of its foreign currency debt obligations to the local country currency of the receivables. As a result of this policy, Ford Credit believes its market risk exposure, relating to changes in currency exchange rates at December 31, 2021, is insignificant.

*Derivative Fair Values.* The net fair value of Ford Credit's derivative financial instruments was an asset of \$553 million and \$2.1 billion at December 31, 2021 and 2020, respectively.

### **TRANSITION FROM LIBOR TO ALTERNATIVE REFERENCE RATES**

We and our affiliates, including Ford Credit, have been working to transition from the London Interbank Offered Rate ("LIBOR") to alternative reference rates. We have developed a total company inventory of affected financial instruments and contracts, have been working to transition legacy contracts linked to LIBOR to alternative reference rates, and are no longer utilizing LIBOR for new contracts.

### **COUNTERPARTY RISK**

Counterparty risk relates to the loss we could incur if an obligor or counterparty defaulted on an investment or a derivative contract. We enter into master agreements with counterparties that allow netting of certain exposures in order to manage this risk. Exposures primarily relate to investments in fixed income instruments and derivative contracts used for managing interest rate, foreign currency exchange rate, and commodity price risk. We, together with Ford Credit, establish exposure limits for each counterparty to minimize risk and provide counterparty diversification.

Our approach to managing counterparty risk is forward-looking and proactive, allowing us to take risk mitigation actions before risks become losses. Exposure limits are established based on our overall risk tolerance, which is calculated from counterparty credit ratings and market-based credit default swap ("CDS") spreads. The exposure limits are lower for smaller and lower-rated counterparties, counterparties that have relatively higher CDS spreads, and for longer dated exposures. Our exposures are monitored on a regular basis and included in periodic reports to our Treasurer.

Substantially all of our counterparty exposures are with counterparties that have an investment grade rating. Investment grade is our guideline for minimum counterparty long-term ratings.

### **ITEM 8. *Financial Statements and Supplementary Data.***

The Report of Independent Registered Public Accounting Firm, our Financial Statements, the accompanying Notes to the Financial Statements, and the Financial Statement Schedule that are filed as part of this Report are listed under "Item 15. Exhibits and Financial Statement Schedules" and are set forth beginning on page 106 immediately following the signature pages of this Report.

### **ITEM 9. *Changes in and Disagreements with Accountants on Accounting and Financial Disclosure.***

None.

**ITEM 9A. Controls and Procedures.**

*Evaluation of Disclosure Controls and Procedures.* James D. Farley, Jr., our Chief Executive Officer (“CEO”), and John T. Lawler, our Chief Financial Officer (“CFO”), have performed an evaluation of the Company’s disclosure controls and procedures, as that term is defined in Rule 13a-15(e) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, as amended (“Exchange Act”), as of December 31, 2021, and each has concluded that such disclosure controls and procedures are effective to ensure that information required to be disclosed in our periodic reports filed under the Exchange Act is recorded, processed, summarized, and reported within the time periods specified by SEC rules and forms, and that such information is accumulated and communicated to the CEO and CFO to allow timely decisions regarding required disclosures.

*Management’s Report on Internal Control Over Financial Reporting.* Our management is responsible for establishing and maintaining adequate internal control over financial reporting, as such term is defined in Exchange Act Rule 13a-15(f). The Company’s internal control over financial reporting is a process designed to provide reasonable assurance regarding the reliability of financial reporting and the preparation of financial statements for external purposes in accordance with generally accepted accounting principles.

Because of its inherent limitations, internal control over financial reporting may not prevent or detect misstatements. Also, projections of any evaluation of effectiveness to future periods are subject to the risk that controls may become inadequate because of changes in conditions or because the degree of compliance with policies or procedures may deteriorate.

Under the supervision and with the participation of our management, including our CEO and CFO, we conducted an assessment of the effectiveness of our internal control over financial reporting as of December 31, 2021. The assessment was based on criteria established in the framework *Internal Control - Integrated Framework (2013)*, issued by the Committee of Sponsoring Organizations of the Treadway Commission. Based on this assessment, management concluded that our internal control over financial reporting was effective as of December 31, 2021.

The effectiveness of the Company’s internal control over financial reporting as of December 31, 2021 has been audited by PricewaterhouseCoopers LLP (PCAOB ID 238), an independent registered public accounting firm, as stated in its report included herein.

*Changes in Internal Control Over Financial Reporting.* There were no changes in internal control over financial reporting during the quarter ended December 31, 2021 that have materially affected, or are reasonably likely to materially affect, our internal control over financial reporting.

**ITEM 9B. Other Information.**

None.

**ITEM 9C. Disclosure Regarding Foreign Jurisdictions that Prevent Inspections.**

Not applicable.

### **PART III.**

#### **ITEM 10. *Directors, Executive Officers of Ford, and Corporate Governance.***

The information required by Item 10 regarding our directors is incorporated by reference from the information under the captions “Proposal 1. Election of Directors,” “Corporate Governance – Beneficial Stock Ownership,” and “Corporate Governance – Delinquent Section 16(a) Reports” in our Proxy Statement. The information required by Item 10 regarding our executive officers appears as Item 4A under Part I of this Report. The information required by Item 10 regarding an audit committee financial expert is incorporated by reference from the information under the caption “Corporate Governance – Audit Committee Financial Expert and Auditor Rotation” in our Proxy Statement. The information required by Item 10 regarding the members of our Audit Committee of the Board of Directors is incorporated by reference from the information under the captions “Proxy Summary,” “Corporate Governance – Board Committee Functions,” “Corporate Governance – Audit Committee Financial Expert and Auditor Rotation,” and “Proposal 1. Election of Directors” in our Proxy Statement. The information required by Item 10 regarding the Audit Committee’s review and discussion of the audited financial statements is incorporated by reference from information under the caption “Audit Committee Report” in our Proxy Statement. The information required by Item 10 regarding our codes of ethics is incorporated by reference from the information under the caption “Corporate Governance – Codes of Ethics” in our Proxy Statement. In addition, we have included in Item 1 instructions for how to access our codes of ethics on our website and our Internet address. Amendments to, and waivers granted under, our Code of Ethics for Senior Financial Personnel, if any, will be posted to our website as well.

#### **ITEM 11. *Executive Compensation.***

The information required by Item 11 is incorporated by reference from the information under the following captions in our Proxy Statement: “Director Compensation in 2021,” “Compensation Discussion and Analysis,” “Compensation Committee Report,” “Compensation Committee Interlocks and Insider Participation,” “Compensation of Named Executives,” “Summary Compensation Table,” “Grants of Plan-Based Awards in 2021,” “Outstanding Equity Awards at 2021 Fiscal Year-End,” “Option Exercises and Stock Vested in 2021,” “Pension Benefits in 2021,” “Nonqualified Deferred Compensation in 2021,” “Potential Payments Upon Termination or Change-in-Control,” and “Pay Ratio.”

#### **ITEM 12. *Security Ownership of Certain Beneficial Owners and Management and Related Stockholder Matters.***

The information required by Item 12 is incorporated by reference from the information under the captions “Equity Compensation Plan Information” and “Corporate Governance – Beneficial Stock Ownership” in our Proxy Statement.

#### **ITEM 13. *Certain Relationships and Related Transactions, and Director Independence.***

The information required by Item 13 is incorporated by reference from the information under the captions “Corporate Governance – Certain Relationships and Related Party Transactions” and “Corporate Governance – Independence of Directors and Relevant Facts and Circumstances” in our Proxy Statement.

#### **ITEM 14. *Principal Accounting Fees and Services.***

The information required by Item 14 is incorporated by reference from the information under the caption “Proposal 2. Ratification of Independent Registered Public Accounting Firm” in our Proxy Statement.

## PART IV.

### ITEM 15. Exhibits and Financial Statement Schedules.

#### (a) 1. Financial Statements – Ford Motor Company and Subsidiaries

The following are contained in this 2021 Form 10-K Report:

- Report of Independent Registered Public Accounting Firm.
- Consolidated Statements of Cash Flows for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2020, and 2021.
- Consolidated Income Statements for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2020, and 2021.
- Consolidated Statements of Comprehensive Income for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2020, and 2021.
- Consolidated Balance Sheets at December 31, 2020 and 2021.
- Consolidated Statements of Equity for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2020, and 2021.
- Notes to the Financial Statements.

The Report of Independent Registered Public Accounting Firm, the Consolidated Financial Statements, and the Notes to the Financial Statements listed above are filed as part of this Report and are set forth beginning on page 106 immediately following the signature pages of this Report.

#### (a) 2. Financial Statement Schedules

<b>Designation</b>	<b>Description</b>
Schedule II	Valuation and Qualifying Accounts for the years ended 2019, 2020, and 2021

Schedule II is filed as part of this Report and is set forth on page 177 immediately following the Notes to the Financial Statements referred to above. The other schedules are omitted because they are not applicable, the information required to be contained in them is disclosed elsewhere on our Consolidated Financial Statements, or the amounts involved are not sufficient to require submission.

#### (a) 3. Exhibits

<b>Designation</b>	<b>Description</b>	<b>Method of Filing</b>
<a href="#">Exhibit 3-A</a>	Restated Certificate of Incorporation, dated August 2, 2000.	Filed as Exhibit 3-A to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2000. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 3-A-1</a>	Certificate of Designations of Series A Junior Participating Preferred Stock filed on September 11, 2009.	Filed as Exhibit 3.1 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed September 11, 2009. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 3-B</a>	By-laws.	Filed as Exhibit 3.1 to our Form 8-K filed on July 9, 2021. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 4-A</a>	Tax Benefit Preservation Plan ("TBPP") dated September 11, 2009 between Ford Motor Company and Computershare Trust Company, N.A.	Filed as Exhibit 4.1 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed September 11, 2009. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 4-A-1</a>	Amendment No. 1 to TBPP dated September 11, 2012.	Filed as Exhibit 4 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed September 12, 2012. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 4-A-2</a>	Amendment No. 2 to TBPP dated September 9, 2015.	Filed as Exhibit 4 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed September 11, 2015. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 4-A-3</a>	Amendment No. 3 to TBPP dated September 13, 2018.	Filed as Exhibit 4 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed September 14, 2018. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 4-A-4</a>	Amendment No. 4 to TBPP dated September 9, 2021.	Filed as Exhibit 4 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed September 10, 2021. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 4-B</a>	Description of Securities.	Filed with this Report.
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-A</a>	Executive Separation Allowance Plan, as amended and restated effective as of January 1, 2018. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10.1 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed February 7, 2018. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-B</a>	Deferred Compensation Plan for Non-Employee Directors, as amended and restated as of January 1, 2012. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-B to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2011. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-C</a>	2014 Stock Plan for Non-Employee Directors (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-C to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2013. (a)

<b>Designation</b>	<b>Description</b>	<b>Method of Filing</b>
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-D</a>	Benefit Equalization Plan, as amended and restated effective as of January 1, 2018. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10.2 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed February 7, 2018. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-E</a>	Description of financial counseling services provided to certain executives. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-E to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2019. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-F</a>	Defined Benefit Supplemental Executive Retirement Plan, as amended and restated effective as of January 1, 2018. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10.3 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed February 7, 2018. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-F-1</a>	Defined Contribution Supplemental Executive Retirement Plan, as amended and restated effective as of July 9, 2020. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10 to our Quarterly Report on Form 10-Q for the quarter ended June 30, 2020. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-G</a>	Description of Director Compensation as of July 13, 2006. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-G-3 to our Quarterly Report on Form 10-Q for the quarter ended September 30, 2006. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-G-1</a>	Amendment to Description of Director Compensation as of February 8, 2012. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-F-3 to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2011. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-G-2</a>	Amendment to Description of Director Compensation as of July 1, 2013. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-G-2 to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2013. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-G-3</a>	Amendment to Description of Director Compensation as of January 1, 2017. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-G-3 to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2016. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-H</a>	2008 Long-Term Incentive Plan. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10.1 to our Quarterly Report on Form 10-Q for the quarter ended June 30, 2008. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-I</a>	Description of Vehicle Evaluation Program for Non-Executive Directors. (b)	Filed with this Report.
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-J</a>	Non-Employee Directors Life Insurance and Optional Retirement Plan as amended and restated as of December 31, 2010. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-I to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2010. (a)
Exhibit 10-K	Description of Non-Employee Directors Accidental Death, Dismemberment and Permanent Total Disablement Indemnity. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-S to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 1992. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-K-1</a>	Description of Amendment to Basic Life Insurance and Accidental Death & Dismemberment Insurance. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-K-1 to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2013. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-L</a>	Agreement between Ford Motor Company and Jon M. Huntsman, Jr. dated April 12, 2021. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10.3 to our Quarterly Report on Form 10-Q for the quarter ended March 31, 2021. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-M</a>	Offer Letter to Michael Amend dated August 16, 2021. (b)	Filed with this Report.
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-N</a>	Offer Letter to Doug Field dated August 26, 2021. (b)	Filed with this Report.
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-O</a>	Agreement between Ford Motor Company and James D. Farley, Jr. dated August 3, 2020. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10.1 to our Quarterly Report on Form 10-Q for the quarter ended September 30, 2020. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-P</a>	Select Retirement Plan, as amended and restated effective as of January 1, 2018. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10.4 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed February 7, 2018. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-Q</a>	Deferred Compensation Plan, as amended and restated as of December 31, 2010. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-M to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2010. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-Q-1</a>	Suspension of Open Enrollment in Deferred Compensation Plan. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-M-1 to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2009. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-R</a>	Annual Incentive Compensation Plan, as amended and restated effective as of January 19, 2022. (b)	Filed with this Report.
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-R-1</a>	Annual Incentive Compensation Plan Metrics for 2020. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10.1 to our Quarterly Report on Form 10-Q for the quarter ended March 31, 2020. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-R-2</a>	Annual Incentive Compensation Plan Metrics for 2021. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10.1 to our Quarterly Report on Form 10-Q for the quarter ended March 31, 2021. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-R-3</a>	Performance-Based Restricted Stock Unit Metrics for 2018. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10.2 to our Quarterly Report on Form 10-Q for the quarter ended March 31, 2018. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-R-4</a>	Performance-Based Restricted Stock Unit Metrics for 2019. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10.2 to our Quarterly Report on Form 10-Q for the quarter ended March 31, 2019. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-R-5</a>	Performance-Based Restricted Stock Unit Metrics for 2020. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10.2 to our Quarterly Report on Form 10-Q for the quarter ended March 31, 2020. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-R-6</a>	Performance-Based Restricted Stock Unit Metrics for 2021. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10.2 to our Quarterly Report on Form 10-Q for the quarter ended March 31, 2021. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-R-7</a>	Executive Compensation Recoupment Policy. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-N-8 to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2010. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-R-8</a>	Incremental Bonus Description. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-N-9 to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2010. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-S</a>	2018 Long-Term Incentive Plan. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 4.1 to Registration Statement No. 333-226348. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-S-1</a>	Form of Stock Option Terms and Conditions for Long-Term Incentive Plan. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10.4 to our Quarterly Report on Form 10-Q for the quarter ended September 30, 2020. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-S-2</a>	Form of Stock Option Agreement for Long-Term Incentive Plan. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-P-3 to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2017. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-S-3</a>	Form of Stock Option Agreement (ISO) for Long-Term Incentive Plan. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-P-4 to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2017. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-S-4</a>	Form of Stock Option Agreement (U.K. NQO) for Long-Term Incentive Plan. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-P-5 to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2017. (a)

<b>Designation</b>	<b>Description</b>	<b>Method of Filing</b>
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-S-5</a>	Form of Stock Option (U.K.) Terms and Conditions for Long-Term Incentive Plan. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-R-5 to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2020. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-S-6</a>	Form of Restricted Stock Grant Letter. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-P-7 to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2017. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-S-7</a>	Form of Final Award Notification Letter for Performance-Based Restricted Stock Units. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-P-8 to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2017. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-S-8</a>	Form of Annual Equity Grant Letter V.1. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-P-9 to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2017. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-S-9</a>	Form of Annual Equity Grant Letter V.2. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-P-10 to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2017. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-S-10</a>	Form of Long-Term Incentive Plan Restricted Stock Unit Agreement. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-P-11 to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2017. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-S-11</a>	Form of Long-Term Incentive Plan Retention Restricted Stock Unit Agreement (b)	Filed with this Report.
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-S-12</a>	Long-Term Incentive Plan Restricted Stock Unit Terms and Conditions. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-P-12 to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2017. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-S-13</a>	Form of Final Award Agreement for Performance-Based Restricted Stock Units under Long-Term Incentive Plan. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-P-13 to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2017. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-S-14</a>	Form of Final Award Terms and Conditions for Performance-Based Restricted Stock Units under Long-Term Incentive Plan. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-P-14 to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2017. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-S-15</a>	Form of Notification Letter for Time-Based Restricted Stock Units. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-P-15 to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2017. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-T</a>	Agreement dated January 13, 1999 between Ford Motor Company and Edsel B. Ford II. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-X to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 1998. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-T-1</a>	Amendment dated May 5, 2010 to the Consulting Agreement between Ford Motor Company and Edsel B. Ford II. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10.3 to our Quarterly Report on Form 10-Q for the quarter ended March 31, 2010. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-T-2</a>	Amendment dated January 1, 2012 to the Consulting Agreement between Ford Motor Company and Edsel B. Ford II. (b)	Filed as Exhibit 10-P-2 to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2011. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-U</a>	Second Amended and Restated Relationship Agreement dated March 19, 2020 between Ford Motor Company and Ford Motor Credit Company LLC.	Filed as Exhibit 10 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed March 19, 2020. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-V</a>	Description of Company Practices regarding Club Memberships for Executives. (b)	Filed with this Report.
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-W</a>	Amended and Restated Credit Agreement dated as of November 24, 2009.	Filed as Exhibit 99.2 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed November 25, 2009. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-W-1</a>	Seventh Amendment dated as of March 15, 2012 to our Credit Agreement dated as of December 15, 2006, as amended and restated as of November 24, 2009, and as further amended.	Filed as Exhibit 99.2 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed March 15, 2012. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-W-2</a>	Ninth Amendment dated as of April 30, 2013 to our Credit Agreement dated as of December 15, 2006, as amended and restated as of November 24, 2009, and as further amended.	Filed as Exhibit 10 to our Quarterly Report on Form 10-Q for the quarter ended March 31, 2013. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-W-3</a>	Tenth Amendment dated as of April 30, 2014 to our Credit Agreement dated as of December 15, 2006, as amended and restated as of November 24, 2009, and as further amended.	Filed as Exhibit 10.1 to our Quarterly Report on Form 10-Q for the quarter ended March 31, 2014. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-W-4</a>	Eleventh Amendment dated as of April 30, 2015 to our Credit Agreement dated as of December 15, 2006, as amended and restated as of November 24, 2009, as amended and restated as of April 30, 2014, and as further amended, including the Third Amended and Restated Credit Agreement.	Filed as Exhibit 10.1 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed May 1, 2015. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-W-5</a>	Twelfth Amendment dated as of April 29, 2016 to our Credit Agreement dated as of December 15, 2006, as amended and restated as of November 24, 2009, as amended and restated as of April 30, 2014, and as further amended and restated as of April 30, 2015.	Filed as Exhibit 10 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed April 29, 2016. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-W-6</a>	Thirteenth Amendment dated as of April 28, 2017 to our Credit Agreement dated as of December 15, 2006, as amended and restated as of November 24, 2009, as amended and restated as of April 30, 2014, and as further amended and restated as of April 30, 2015.	Filed as Exhibit 10 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed April 28, 2017. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-W-7</a>	Fourteenth Amendment dated as of April 26, 2018 to our Credit Agreement dated as of December 15, 2006, as amended and restated as of November 24, 2009, as amended and restated as of April 30, 2014, and as further amended and restated as of April 30, 2015.	Filed as Exhibit 10 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed April 26, 2018. (a)

<b>Designation</b>	<b>Description</b>	<b>Method of Filing</b>
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-W-8</a>	Fifteenth Amendment dated as of April 23, 2019 to our Credit Agreement dated as of December 15, 2006, as amended and restated as of November 24, 2009, as amended and restated as of April 30, 2014, and as further amended and restated as of April 30, 2015.	Filed as Exhibit 10.1 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed April 26, 2019. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-W-9</a>	Sixteenth Amendment dated as of July 27, 2020 to our Credit Agreement dated as of December 15, 2006, as amended and restated as of November 24, 2009, as amended and restated as of April 30, 2014, and as further amended and restated as of April 30, 2015.	Filed as Exhibit 10.1 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed July 30, 2020. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-W-10</a>	Seventeenth Amendment dated as of March 16, 2021 to our Credit Agreement dated as of December 15, 2006, as amended and restated as of November 24, 2009, as amended and restated as of April 30, 2014, and as further amended and restated as of April 30, 2015.	Filed as Exhibit 10.1 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed March 17, 2021. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-W-11</a>	Eighteenth Amendment dated as of September 29, 2021 to our Credit Agreement dated as of December 15, 2006, as amended and restated as of November 24, 2009, as amended and restated as of April 30, 2014, as amended and restated as of April 30, 2015, and as further amended, including the Fourth Amended and Restated Credit Agreement.	Filed as Exhibit 10.1 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed September 29, 2021. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-X</a>	Revolving Credit Agreement dated as of April 23, 2019.	Filed as Exhibit 10.2 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed April 26, 2019. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-X-1</a>	First Amendment dated July 27, 2020 to the Revolving Credit Agreement dated April 23, 2019.	Filed as Exhibit 10.2 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed July 30, 2020. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-X-2</a>	Second Amendment dated March 16, 2021 to the Revolving Credit Agreement dated April 23, 2019.	Filed as Exhibit 10.2 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed March 17, 2021. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-X-3</a>	Third Amendment dated September 29, 2021 to the Revolving Credit Agreement dated April 23, 2019, and as further amended, including the First Amended and Restated Revolving Credit Agreement.	Filed as Exhibit 10.2 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed September 29, 2021. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-Y</a>	Term Loan Credit Agreement dated as of April 23, 2019.	Filed as Exhibit 10.3 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed April 26, 2019. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-Z</a>	Loan Arrangement and Reimbursement Agreement between Ford Motor Company and the U.S. Department of Energy dated as of September 16, 2009.	Filed as Exhibit 10.1 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed September 22, 2009. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 10-AA</a>	Note Purchase Agreement dated as of September 16, 2009 among the Federal Financing Bank, Ford Motor Company, and the U.S. Secretary of Energy.	Filed as Exhibit 10.2 to our Current Report on Form 8-K filed September 22, 2009. (a)
<a href="#">Exhibit 21</a>	List of Subsidiaries of Ford as of January 31, 2022.	Filed with this Report.
<a href="#">Exhibit 23</a>	Consent of Independent Registered Public Accounting Firm.	Filed with this Report.
<a href="#">Exhibit 24</a>	Powers of Attorney.	Filed with this Report.
<a href="#">Exhibit 31.1</a>	Rule 15d-14(a) Certification of CEO.	Filed with this Report.
<a href="#">Exhibit 31.2</a>	Rule 15d-14(a) Certification of CFO.	Filed with this Report.
<a href="#">Exhibit 32.1</a>	Section 1350 Certification of CEO.	Furnished with this Report.
<a href="#">Exhibit 32.2</a>	Section 1350 Certification of CFO.	Furnished with this Report.
Exhibit 101.INS	Interactive Data Files pursuant to Rule 405 of Regulation S-T formatted in Inline Extensible Business Reporting Language ("Inline XBRL").	(c)
Exhibit 101.SCH	XBRL Taxonomy Extension Schema Document.	(c)
Exhibit 101.CAL	XBRL Taxonomy Extension Calculation Linkbase Document.	(c)
Exhibit 101.LAB	XBRL Taxonomy Extension Label Linkbase Document.	(c)
Exhibit 101.PRE	XBRL Taxonomy Extension Presentation Linkbase Document.	(c)
Exhibit 101.DEF	XBRL Taxonomy Extension Definition Linkbase Document.	(c)
Exhibit 104	Cover Page Interactive Data File (formatted in Inline XBRL contained in Exhibit 101).	(c)

(a) Incorporated by reference as an exhibit to this Report (file number reference 1-3950, unless otherwise indicated).

(b) Management contract or compensatory plan or arrangement.

(c) Submitted electronically with this Report in accordance with the provisions of Regulation S-T.

Instruments defining the rights of holders of certain issues of long-term debt of Ford and of certain consolidated subsidiaries and of any unconsolidated subsidiary, for which financial statements are required to be filed with this Report, have not been filed as exhibits to this Report because the authorized principal amount of any one of such issues does not exceed 10% of the total assets of Ford and our subsidiaries on a consolidated basis. Ford agrees to furnish a copy of each of such instrument to the Securities and Exchange Commission upon request.

**ITEM 16. *Form 10-K Summary.***

None.

## SIGNATURES

Pursuant to the requirements of Section 13 or 15(d) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, as amended, Ford has duly caused this Report to be signed on its behalf by the undersigned, thereunto duly authorized.

### FORD MOTOR COMPANY

By: /s/ Cathy O'Callaghan  
Cathy O'Callaghan, Controller  
(principal accounting officer)

Date: February 3, 2022

Pursuant to the requirements of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, as amended, this Report has been signed below by the following persons on behalf of Ford and in the capacities on the date indicated:

<u>Signature</u>	<u>Title</u>	<u>Date</u>
<u>/s/ WILLIAM CLAY FORD, JR.</u> William Clay Ford, Jr.	Director, Chair of the Board, Executive Chair, Chair of the Office of the Chair and Chief Executive, and Chair of the Finance Committee	February 3, 2022
<u>/s/ JAMES D. FARLEY, JR.</u> James D. Farley, Jr.	Director, President and Chief Executive Officer (principal executive officer)	February 3, 2022
<u>KIMBERLY A. CASIANO*</u> Kimberly A. Casiano	Director	February 3, 2022
<u>ANTHONY F. EARLEY, JR.*</u> Anthony F. Earley, Jr.	Director and Chair of the Compensation, Talent and Culture Committee	February 3, 2022
<u>ALEXANDRA FORD ENGLISH*</u> Alexandra Ford English	Director	February 3, 2022
<u>HENRY FORD III*</u> Henry Ford III	Director	February 3, 2022
<u>WILLIAM W. HELMAN IV*</u> William W. Helman IV	Director and Chair of the Sustainability, Innovation and Policy Committee	February 3, 2022
<u>/s/ JON M. HUNTSMAN, JR.</u> Jon M. Huntsman, Jr.	Director, Vice Chair, Policy	February 3, 2022
<u>WILLIAM E. KENNARD*</u> William E. Kennard	Director and Chair of the Nominating and Governance Committee	February 3, 2022
<u>JOHN C. MAY II*</u> John C. May II	Director	February 3, 2022
<u>BETH E. MOONEY*</u> Beth E. Mooney	Director	February 3, 2022
<u>LYNN VOJVODICH RADAKOVICH*</u> Lynn Vojvodich Radakovich	Director	February 3, 2022

<b>Signature</b>	<b>Title</b>	<b>Date</b>
<u>JOHN L. THORNTON*</u> John L. Thornton	Director	February 3, 2022
<u>JOHN B. VEIHMEYER*</u> John B. Veihmeyer	Director and Chair of the Audit Committee	February 3, 2022
<u>JOHN S. WEINBERG*</u> John S. Weinberg	Director	February 3, 2022
<u>/s/ JOHN T. LAWLER</u> John T. Lawler	Chief Financial Officer (principal financial officer)	February 3, 2022
<u>/s/ CATHY O'CALLAGHAN</u> Cathy O'Callaghan	Controller (principal accounting officer)	February 3, 2022
<u>*By: /s/ JONATHAN E. OSGOOD</u> Jonathan E. Osgood Attorney-in-Fact		February 3, 2022

## Report of Independent Registered Public Accounting Firm

To the Board of Directors and Stockholders of Ford Motor Company

### ***Opinions on the Financial Statements and Internal Control over Financial Reporting***

We have audited the accompanying consolidated balance sheets of Ford Motor Company and its subsidiaries (the "Company") as of December 31, 2021 and 2020, and the related consolidated statements of income, of comprehensive income, of equity and of cash flows for each of the three years in the period ended December 31, 2021, including the related notes and financial statement schedule listed in the index appearing under Item 15(a)(2) (collectively referred to as the "consolidated financial statements"). We also have audited the Company's internal control over financial reporting as of December 31, 2021, based on criteria established in *Internal Control - Integrated Framework* (2013) issued by the Committee of Sponsoring Organizations of the Treadway Commission (COSO).

In our opinion, the consolidated financial statements referred to above present fairly, in all material respects, the financial position of the Company as of December 31, 2021 and 2020, and the results of its operations and its cash flows for each of the three years in the period ended December 31, 2021 in conformity with accounting principles generally accepted in the United States of America. Also in our opinion, the Company maintained, in all material respects, effective internal control over financial reporting as of December 31, 2021, based on criteria established in *Internal Control - Integrated Framework* (2013) issued by the COSO.

#### *Change in Accounting Principle*

As discussed in Note 10 to the consolidated financial statements, the Company changed the manner in which it accounts for credit losses in 2020.

#### ***Basis for Opinions***

The Company's management is responsible for these consolidated financial statements, for maintaining effective internal control over financial reporting, and for its assessment of the effectiveness of internal control over financial reporting, included in Management's Report on Internal Control Over Financial Reporting appearing under Item 9A. Our responsibility is to express opinions on the Company's consolidated financial statements and on the Company's internal control over financial reporting based on our audits. We are a public accounting firm registered with the Public Company Accounting Oversight Board (United States) (PCAOB) and are required to be independent with respect to the Company in accordance with the U.S. federal securities laws and the applicable rules and regulations of the Securities and Exchange Commission and the PCAOB.

We conducted our audits in accordance with the standards of the PCAOB. Those standards require that we plan and perform the audits to obtain reasonable assurance about whether the consolidated financial statements are free of material misstatement, whether due to error or fraud, and whether effective internal control over financial reporting was maintained in all material respects.

Our audits of the consolidated financial statements included performing procedures to assess the risks of material misstatement of the consolidated financial statements, whether due to error or fraud, and performing procedures that respond to those risks. Such procedures included examining, on a test basis, evidence regarding the amounts and disclosures in the consolidated financial statements. Our audits also included evaluating the accounting principles used and significant estimates made by management, as well as evaluating the overall presentation of the consolidated financial statements. Our audit of internal control over financial reporting included obtaining an understanding of internal control over financial reporting, assessing the risk that a material weakness exists, and testing and evaluating the design and operating effectiveness of internal control based on the assessed risk. Our audits also included performing such other procedures as we considered necessary in the circumstances. We believe that our audits provide a reasonable basis for our opinions.

## ***Definition and Limitations of Internal Control over Financial Reporting***

A company's internal control over financial reporting is a process designed to provide reasonable assurance regarding the reliability of financial reporting and the preparation of financial statements for external purposes in accordance with generally accepted accounting principles. A company's internal control over financial reporting includes those policies and procedures that (i) pertain to the maintenance of records that, in reasonable detail, accurately and fairly reflect the transactions and dispositions of the assets of the company; (ii) provide reasonable assurance that transactions are recorded as necessary to permit preparation of financial statements in accordance with generally accepted accounting principles, and that receipts and expenditures of the company are being made only in accordance with authorizations of management and directors of the company; and (iii) provide reasonable assurance regarding prevention or timely detection of unauthorized acquisition, use, or disposition of the company's assets that could have a material effect on the financial statements.

Because of its inherent limitations, internal control over financial reporting may not prevent or detect misstatements. Also, projections of any evaluation of effectiveness to future periods are subject to the risk that controls may become inadequate because of changes in conditions, or that the degree of compliance with the policies or procedures may deteriorate.

## ***Critical Audit Matters***

The critical audit matters communicated below are matters arising from the current period audit of the consolidated financial statements that were communicated or required to be communicated to the audit committee and that (i) relate to accounts or disclosures that are material to the consolidated financial statements and (ii) involved our especially challenging, subjective, or complex judgments. The communication of critical audit matters does not alter in any way our opinion on the consolidated financial statements, taken as a whole, and we are not, by communicating the critical audit matters below, providing separate opinions on the critical audit matters or on the accounts or disclosures to which they relate.

### *Ford Credit Consumer Finance Receivables Allowance for Credit Losses*

As described in Note 10 to the consolidated financial statements, the Company had consumer finance receivables of \$73,446 million, for which a consumer allowance for credit losses of \$903 million was recorded as of December 31, 2021. The consumer allowance for credit losses represents management's estimate of the lifetime expected credit losses inherent in the consumer finance receivables as of the balance sheet date. For consumer receivables that share similar risk characteristics, management estimates the lifetime expected credit losses based on a collective assessment using measurement models and management judgment. The lifetime expected credit losses for the receivables is determined by applying probability of default and loss given default assumptions to monthly expected exposures, then discounting these cash flows to present value using the receivable's original effective interest rate or the current effective interest rate for a variable rate receivable. If management does not believe the models reflect lifetime expected credit losses for the portfolio, an adjustment is made to reflect management judgment regarding qualitative factors including economic uncertainty, observable changes in portfolio performance, and other relevant factors.

The principal considerations for our determination that performing procedures relating to the Ford Credit consumer finance receivables allowance for credit losses is a critical audit matter are (i) the significant judgment by management in determining the consumer finance receivables allowance for credit losses; (ii) a high degree of auditor judgment, subjectivity and effort in performing procedures and evaluating audit evidence relating to the probability of default and loss given default assumptions and management's judgment regarding qualitative factors; and (iii) the audit effort involved the use of professionals with specialized skill and knowledge.

Addressing the matter involved performing procedures and evaluating audit evidence in connection with forming our overall opinion on the consolidated financial statements. These procedures included testing the effectiveness of controls relating to the Company's determination of the consumer finance receivables allowance for credit losses. These procedures also included, among others (i) testing management's process for determining the consumer finance receivables allowance for credit losses; (ii) evaluating the appropriateness of the models used to determine the allowance; (iii) evaluating the reasonableness of the probability of default and loss given default assumptions; (iv) testing the data used in the models; and (v) evaluating the reasonableness of management's judgment regarding qualitative factors related to economic uncertainty, observable changes in portfolio performance, and other relevant factors. Professionals with specialized skill and knowledge were used to assist in performing the procedures described in (i) through (v).

*Warranty and Field Service Actions Accrual (United States)*

As described in Note 25 to the consolidated financial statements, the Company had an accrual for estimated future warranty and field service action costs, net of estimated supplier recoveries (“warranty accrual”), of \$8,451 million as of December 31, 2021, of which the United States comprises a significant portion. Management accrues the estimated cost of both base warranty coverages and field service actions at the time of sale. Management establishes their estimate of base warranty obligations using a patterned estimation model, using historical information regarding the nature, frequency, and average cost of claims for each vehicle line by model year. Management establishes their estimates of field service action obligations using a patterned estimation model, using historical information regarding the nature, frequency, severity, and average cost of claims for each model year. Management reevaluates the adequacy of their accruals on a regular basis.

The principal considerations for our determination that performing procedures relating to the warranty accrual for the United States is a critical audit matter are (i) the significant judgment by management in the estimation of the accrual and development of the patterned estimation model; (ii) a high degree of auditor judgment, subjectivity, and effort in performing procedures and evaluating the estimation model and significant assumptions related to the frequency and average cost of claims; and (iii) the audit effort involved the use of professionals with specialized skill and knowledge.

Addressing the matter involved performing procedures and evaluating audit evidence in connection with forming our overall opinion on the consolidated financial statements. These procedures included testing the effectiveness of controls related to the estimate of the warranty accrual for the United States. These procedures also included, among others, evaluating the reasonableness of significant assumptions used by management to develop the warranty accrual for the United States, related to the frequency and average cost of claims, in part by considering the historical experience of the Company. Professionals with specialized skill and knowledge were used to assist in evaluating the appropriateness of the model as well as the reasonableness of significant assumptions related to the frequency and average cost of claims.

/s/ PricewaterhouseCoopers LLP

Detroit, Michigan  
February 3, 2022

We have served as the Company's auditor since 1946.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**CONSOLIDATED STATEMENTS OF CASH FLOWS**  
(in millions)

	For the years ended December 31,		
	2019	2020	2021
<b>Cash flows from operating activities</b>			
Net income/(loss)	\$ 84	\$ (1,276)	\$ 17,910
Depreciation and tooling amortization (Note 12 and Note 13)	9,689	8,751	7,318
Other amortization	(1,199)	(1,294)	(1,358)
Held-for-sale impairment charges (Note 21)	804	23	—
Brazil manufacturing exit non-cash charges (excluding accelerated depreciation of \$145 and \$322) (Note 21)	—	1,159	48
(Gains)/Losses on extinguishment of debt (Note 5 and Note 19)	55	1	1,702
Provision for/(Benefit from) credit and insurance losses	413	929	(298)
Pension and other post-retirement employee benefits ("OPEB") expense/(income) (Note 17)	2,625	1,027	(4,865)
Equity investment dividends received in excess of (earnings)/losses	203	130	116
Foreign currency adjustments	(54)	(420)	532
Net realized and unrealized (gains)/losses on cash equivalents, marketable securities, and other investments	(139)	(315)	(9,159)
Net (gain)/loss on changes in investments in affiliates (Note 5)	(29)	(3,446)	(368)
Stock compensation (Note 6)	228	199	305
Provision for deferred income taxes	(1,370)	(269)	(563)
Decrease/(Increase) in finance receivables (wholesale and other)	1,554	12,104	7,656
Decrease/(Increase) in accounts receivable and other assets	(816)	(63)	(1,141)
Decrease/(Increase) in inventory	206	148	(1,778)
Increase/(Decrease) in accounts payable and accrued and other liabilities	5,260	6,809	(36)
Other	125	72	(234)
Net cash provided by/(used in) operating activities	17,639	24,269	15,787
<b>Cash flows from investing activities</b>			
Capital spending	(7,632)	(5,742)	(6,227)
Acquisitions of finance receivables and operating leases	(55,576)	(55,901)	(48,379)
Collections of finance receivables and operating leases	50,182	48,746	52,094
Proceeds from sale of business (Note 22)	—	1,340	145
Purchases of marketable securities and other investments	(17,472)	(39,624)	(27,491)
Sales and maturities of marketable securities and other investments	16,929	32,395	33,229
Settlements of derivatives	(114)	(323)	(272)
Other	(38)	494	(354)
Net cash provided by/(used in) investing activities	(13,721)	(18,615)	2,745
<b>Cash flows from financing activities</b>			
Cash payments for dividends and dividend equivalents	(2,389)	(596)	(403)
Purchases of common stock	(237)	—	—
Net changes in short-term debt	(1,384)	(2,291)	3,273
Proceeds from issuance of long-term debt	47,604	65,900	27,901
Payments of long-term debt	(46,497)	(60,514)	(54,164)
Other	(226)	(184)	(105)
Net cash provided by/(used in) financing activities	(3,129)	2,315	(23,498)
Effect of exchange rate changes on cash, cash equivalents, and restricted cash	45	225	(232)
<b>Net increase/(decrease) in cash, cash equivalents, and restricted cash</b>	<b>\$ 834</b>	<b>\$ 8,194</b>	<b>\$ (5,198)</b>
<b>Cash, cash equivalents, and restricted cash at beginning of period (Note 9)</b>	<b>\$ 16,907</b>	<b>\$ 17,741</b>	<b>\$ 25,935</b>
Net increase/(decrease) in cash, cash equivalents, and restricted cash	834	8,194	(5,198)
<b>Cash, cash equivalents, and restricted cash at end of period (Note 9)</b>	<b>\$ 17,741</b>	<b>\$ 25,935</b>	<b>\$ 20,737</b>

The accompanying notes are part of the consolidated financial statements.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**CONSOLIDATED INCOME STATEMENTS**  
(in millions, except per share amounts)

	For the years ended December 31,		
	2019	2020	2021
<b>Revenues</b>			
Automotive	\$ 143,604	\$ 115,894	\$ 126,150
Ford Credit	12,260	11,203	10,073
Mobility	36	47	118
Total revenues (Note 4)	155,900	127,144	136,341
<b>Costs and expenses</b>			
Cost of sales	134,693	112,752	114,651
Selling, administrative, and other expenses	11,161	10,193	11,915
Ford Credit interest, operating, and other expenses	9,472	8,607	5,252
Total costs and expenses	155,326	131,552	131,818
Operating income/(loss)	574	(4,408)	4,523
Interest expense on Company debt excluding Ford Credit	1,020	1,649	1,803
Other income/(loss), net (Note 5 and Note 22)	(226)	4,899	14,733
Equity in net income/(loss) of affiliated companies	32	42	327
<b>Income/(Loss) before income taxes</b>	(640)	(1,116)	17,780
Provision for/(Benefit from) income taxes (Note 7)	(724)	160	(130)
<b>Net income/(loss)</b>	84	(1,276)	17,910
Less: Income/(Loss) attributable to noncontrolling interests	37	3	(27)
<b>Net income/(loss) attributable to Ford Motor Company</b>	<b>\$ 47</b>	<b>\$ (1,279)</b>	<b>\$ 17,937</b>

**EARNINGS/(LOSS) PER SHARE ATTRIBUTABLE TO FORD MOTOR COMPANY COMMON AND CLASS B STOCK (Note 8)**

Basic income/(loss)	\$ 0.01	\$ (0.32)	\$ 4.49
Diluted income/(loss)	0.01	(0.32)	4.45

**Weighted-average shares used in computation of earnings/(loss) per share**

Basic shares	3,972	3,973	3,991
Diluted shares	4,004	3,973	4,034

**CONSOLIDATED STATEMENTS OF COMPREHENSIVE INCOME**  
(in millions)

	For the years ended December 31,		
	2019	2020	2021
<b>Net income/(loss)</b>	<b>\$ 84</b>	<b>\$ (1,276)</b>	<b>\$ 17,910</b>
Other comprehensive income/(loss), net of tax (Note 23)			
Foreign currency translation	174	(901)	43
Marketable securities	130	85	(175)
Derivative instruments	(689)	222	73
Pension and other postretirement benefits	23	27	18
<b>Total other comprehensive income/(loss), net of tax</b>	<b>(362)</b>	<b>(567)</b>	<b>(41)</b>
<b>Comprehensive income/(loss)</b>	<b>(278)</b>	<b>(1,843)</b>	<b>17,869</b>
Less: Comprehensive income/(loss) attributable to noncontrolling interests	37	2	(23)
<b>Comprehensive income/(loss) attributable to Ford Motor Company</b>	<b>\$ (315)</b>	<b>\$ (1,845)</b>	<b>\$ 17,892</b>

The accompanying notes are part of the consolidated financial statements.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**CONSOLIDATED BALANCE SHEETS**  
(in millions)

	December 31, 2020	December 31, 2021
<b>ASSETS</b>		
Cash and cash equivalents (Note 9)	\$ 25,243	\$ 20,540
Marketable securities (Note 9)	24,718	29,053
Ford Credit finance receivables, net of allowance for credit losses of \$394 and \$282 (Note 10)	42,401	32,543
Trade and other receivables, less allowances of \$84 and \$48	9,993	11,370
Inventories (Note 11)	10,808	12,065
Other assets	3,581	3,425
<b>Total current assets</b>	<b>116,744</b>	<b>108,996</b>
Ford Credit finance receivables, net of allowance for credit losses of \$911 and \$643 (Note 10)	55,277	51,256
Net investment in operating leases (Note 12)	27,951	26,361
Net property (Note 13)	37,083	37,139
Equity in net assets of affiliated companies (Note 14)	4,901	4,545
Deferred income taxes (Note 7)	12,423	13,796
Other assets	12,882	14,942
<b>Total assets</b>	<b>\$ 267,261</b>	<b>\$ 257,035</b>
<b>LIABILITIES</b>		
Payables	\$ 22,204	\$ 22,349
Other liabilities and deferred revenue (Note 16 and Note 25)	23,645	18,686
Debt payable within one year (Note 19)		
Company excluding Ford Credit	1,374	3,175
Ford Credit	49,969	46,517
<b>Total current liabilities</b>	<b>97,192</b>	<b>90,727</b>
Other liabilities and deferred revenue (Note 16 and Note 25)	28,379	27,705
Long-term debt (Note 19)		
Company excluding Ford Credit	22,633	17,200
Ford Credit	87,708	71,200
Deferred income taxes (Note 7)	538	1,581
<b>Total liabilities</b>	<b>236,450</b>	<b>208,413</b>
<b>EQUITY</b>		
Common Stock, par value \$0.01 per share (4,050 million shares issued of 6 billion authorized)	40	40
Class B Stock, par value \$0.01 per share (71 million shares issued of 530 million authorized)	1	1
Capital in excess of par value of stock	22,290	22,611
Retained earnings	18,243	35,769
Accumulated other comprehensive income/(loss) (Note 23)	(8,294)	(8,339)
Treasury stock	(1,590)	(1,563)
<b>Total equity attributable to Ford Motor Company</b>	<b>30,690</b>	<b>48,519</b>
Equity attributable to noncontrolling interests	121	103
<b>Total equity</b>	<b>30,811</b>	<b>48,622</b>
<b>Total liabilities and equity</b>	<b>\$ 267,261</b>	<b>\$ 257,035</b>

The following table includes assets to be used to settle liabilities of the consolidated variable interest entities ("VIEs"). These assets and liabilities are included in the consolidated balance sheets above. See Note 24 for additional information on our VIEs.

	December 31, 2020	December 31, 2021
<b>ASSETS</b>		
Cash and cash equivalents	\$ 2,822	\$ 3,407
Ford Credit finance receivables, net	51,472	43,001
Net investment in operating leases	12,794	7,540
Other assets	—	39
<b>LIABILITIES</b>		
Other liabilities and deferred revenue	\$ 56	\$ 6
Debt	46,770	38,274

The accompanying notes are part of the consolidated financial statements.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**CONSOLIDATED STATEMENTS OF EQUITY**  
(in millions)

Equity Attributable to Ford Motor Company

	Capital Stock	Cap. in Excess of Par Value of Stock	Retained Earnings/ (Accumulated Deficit)	Accumulated Other Comprehensive Income/(Loss) (Note 23)	Treasury Stock	Total	Equity Attributable to Non-controlling Interests	Total Equity
<b>Balance at December 31, 2018</b>	\$ 41	\$ 22,006	\$ 22,668	\$ (7,366)	\$ (1,417)	\$ 35,932	\$ 34	\$ 35,966
Adoption of accounting standards	—	—	13	—	—	13	—	13
Net income/(loss)	—	—	47	—	—	47	37	84
Other comprehensive income/(loss), net of tax	—	—	—	(362)	—	(362)	—	(362)
Common stock issued (a)	—	159	—	—	—	159	—	159
Treasury stock/other	—	—	—	—	(196)	(196)	(26)	(222)
Dividend and dividend equivalents declared (b)	—	—	(2,408)	—	—	(2,408)	—	(2,408)
<b>Balance at December 31, 2019</b>	<u>\$ 41</u>	<u>\$ 22,165</u>	<u>\$ 20,320</u>	<u>\$ (7,728)</u>	<u>\$ (1,613)</u>	<u>\$ 33,185</u>	<u>\$ 45</u>	<u>\$ 33,230</u>
<b>Balance at December 31, 2019</b>	\$ 41	\$ 22,165	\$ 20,320	\$ (7,728)	\$ (1,613)	\$ 33,185	\$ 45	\$ 33,230
Adoption of accounting standards	—	—	(202)	—	—	(202)	—	(202)
Net income/(loss)	—	—	(1,279)	—	—	(1,279)	3	(1,276)
Other comprehensive income/(loss), net of tax	—	—	—	(566)	—	(566)	(1)	(567)
Common stock issued (a)	—	125	—	—	—	125	—	125
Treasury stock/other	—	—	—	—	23	23	86	109
Dividend and dividend equivalents declared (b)	—	—	(596)	—	—	(596)	(12)	(608)
<b>Balance at December 31, 2020</b>	<u>\$ 41</u>	<u>\$ 22,290</u>	<u>\$ 18,243</u>	<u>\$ (8,294)</u>	<u>\$ (1,590)</u>	<u>\$ 30,690</u>	<u>\$ 121</u>	<u>\$ 30,811</u>
<b>Balance at December 31, 2020</b>	\$ 41	\$ 22,290	\$ 18,243	\$ (8,294)	\$ (1,590)	\$ 30,690	\$ 121	\$ 30,811
Net income/(loss)	—	—	17,937	—	—	17,937	(27)	17,910
Other comprehensive income/(loss), net of tax	—	—	—	(45)	—	(45)	4	(41)
Common stock issued (a)	—	321	—	—	—	321	—	321
Treasury stock/other	—	—	—	—	27	27	5	32
Dividend and dividend equivalents declared (b)	—	—	(411)	—	—	(411)	—	(411)
<b>Balance at December 31, 2021</b>	<u>\$ 41</u>	<u>\$ 22,611</u>	<u>\$ 35,769</u>	<u>\$ (8,339)</u>	<u>\$ (1,563)</u>	<u>\$ 48,519</u>	<u>\$ 103</u>	<u>\$ 48,622</u>

(a) Includes impacts of share-based compensation.

(b) We declared dividends per share of Common and Class B Stock of \$0.60, \$0.15, and \$0.10 per share in 2019, 2020, and 2021, respectively.

The accompanying notes are part of the consolidated financial statements.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES  
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**Table of Contents**

<b>Footnote</b>	<b>Page</b>
Note 1	114
Note 2	115
Note 3	120
Note 4	121
Note 5	123
Note 6	124
Note 7	125
Note 8	129
Note 9	130
Note 10	133
Note 11	140
Note 12	141
Note 13	142
Note 14	143
Note 15	144
Note 16	144
Note 17	145
Note 18	152
Note 19	154
Note 20	161
Note 21	165
Note 22	167
Note 23	168
Note 24	169
Note 25	170
Note 26	173

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 1. PRESENTATION**

For purposes of this report, “Ford,” the “Company,” “we,” “our,” “us,” or similar references mean Ford Motor Company, our consolidated subsidiaries, and our consolidated VIEs of which we are the primary beneficiary, unless the context requires otherwise. We also make reference to Ford Motor Credit Company LLC, herein referenced to as Ford Credit. Our consolidated financial statements are presented in accordance with U.S. generally accepted accounting principles (“GAAP”). We reclassified certain prior year amounts in our consolidated financial statements to conform to the current year presentation.

**Certain Transactions Between Automotive, Mobility, and Ford Credit**

Intersegment transactions occur in the ordinary course of business. Additional detail regarding certain transactions and the effect on each segment at December 31 was as follows (in billions):

	2020			2021		
	Automotive	Mobility	Ford Credit	Automotive	Mobility	Ford Credit
Trade and other receivables (a)			\$ 5.9			\$ 7.4
Unearned interest supplements and residual support (b)			(6.5)			(4.6)
Finance receivables and other (c)			1.5			1.2
Intersegment receivables/(payables)	\$ (2.7)	\$ —	2.7	\$ (1.4)	\$ —	1.4

(a) Automotive receivables (generated primarily from vehicle and parts sales to third parties) sold to Ford Credit.

(b) Automotive pays amounts to Ford Credit at the point of retail financing or lease origination, which represent interest supplements and residual support.

(c) Primarily receivables with entities that are consolidated subsidiaries of Ford, including a sale-leaseback agreement between Automotive and Ford Credit relating primarily to vehicles that we lease to our employees.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 2. SUMMARY OF SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES**

For each accounting topic that is addressed in its own note, the description of the accounting policy may be found in the related note. Other significant accounting policies are described below.

**Use of Estimates**

The preparation of financial statements requires us to make estimates and assumptions that affect our results. Estimates are used to account for certain items such as marketing accruals, warranty costs, employee benefit programs, allowance for credit losses, and other items requiring judgment. Estimates are based on assumptions that we believe are reasonable under the circumstances. Due to the inherent uncertainty involved with estimates, actual results may differ.

**Foreign Currency**

When an entity has monetary assets and liabilities denominated in a currency that is different from its functional currency, we remeasure those assets and liabilities from the transactional currency to the entity's functional currency. The effect of this remeasurement process and the results of our related foreign currency hedging activities are reported in *Cost of sales* and *Other income/(loss), net* and were \$58 million, \$(46) million, and \$(74) million, for the years ended 2019, 2020, and 2021, respectively.

Generally, our foreign subsidiaries use the local currency as their functional currency. We translate the assets and liabilities of our foreign subsidiaries from their respective functional currencies to U.S. dollars using end-of-period exchange rates. Changes in the carrying value of these assets and liabilities attributable to fluctuations in exchange rates are recognized in *Foreign currency translation*, a component of *Other comprehensive income/(loss), net of tax*. Upon sale or upon complete or substantially complete liquidation of an investment in a foreign subsidiary, the amount of accumulated foreign currency translation related to the entity is reclassified to income and recognized as part of the gain or loss on the investment.

**Cash Equivalents**

*Cash and cash equivalents* are highly liquid investments that are readily convertible to known amounts of cash and are subject to an insignificant risk of change in value due to interest rate, quoted price, or penalty on withdrawal. A debt security is classified as a cash equivalent if it meets these criteria and if it has a remaining time to maturity of three months or less from the date of purchase. Amounts on deposit and available upon demand, or negotiated to provide for daily liquidity without penalty, are classified as *Cash and cash equivalents*. Time deposits, certificates of deposit, and money market accounts that meet the above criteria are reported at par value on our consolidated balance sheets.

**Restricted Cash**

Cash and cash equivalents that are restricted as to withdrawal or use under the terms of certain contractual agreements are recorded in *Other assets* in the non-current assets section of our consolidated balance sheets. Our Company excluding Ford Credit restricted cash balances primarily include various escrow agreements related to legal, insurance, customs, and environmental matters and cash held under the terms of certain contractual agreements. Our Ford Credit segment restricted cash balances primarily include cash held to meet certain local governmental and regulatory reserve requirements and cash held under the terms of certain contractual agreements. Restricted cash does not include required minimum balances or cash securing debt issued through securitization transactions.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 2. SUMMARY OF SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (Continued)**

**Marketable Securities**

Investments in debt securities with a maturity date greater than three months at the date of purchase and other debt securities for which there is more than an insignificant risk of change in value due to interest rate, quoted price, or penalty on withdrawal are classified and accounted for as either trading or available-for-sale marketable securities. Equity securities with a readily determinable fair value are classified and accounted for as trading marketable securities.

Realized gains and losses, interest income, and dividend income on all of our marketable securities and unrealized gains and losses on securities not classified as available for sale are recorded in *Other income/(loss), net*. Unrealized gains and losses on available-for-sale securities are recognized in *Unrealized gains and losses on securities*, a component of *Other comprehensive income/(loss), net of tax*. Realized gains and losses and reclassifications of accumulated other comprehensive income into net income are measured using the specific identification method.

On a quarterly basis, we review our available-for-sale debt securities for credit losses. We compare the present value of cash flows expected to be collected from the security with the amortized cost basis of the security. If the present value of cash flows expected to be collected is less than the amortized cost basis of the security, we determine if a credit loss allowance is necessary. If a credit loss allowance is necessary, we will record an allowance, limited by the amount that fair value is less than the amortized cost basis, and recognize the corresponding charge in *Other income/(loss), net*. Factors we consider include the severity of the impairment, the reason for the decline in value, interest rate changes, and counterparty long-term ratings.

**Trade Receivables**

*Trade and other receivables* consist primarily of Company excluding Ford Credit receivables from contracts with customers for the sale of vehicles, parts, accessories, and services. Trade receivables initially are recorded at the transaction amount and are typically outstanding for 30 days or less. Each reporting period, we evaluate the collectibility of the receivables and record an allowance for doubtful accounts representing our estimate of the expected losses that result from possible default events over the expected life of a receivable. Changes to the allowance for doubtful accounts are made by recording charges to bad debt expense reported in *Selling, administrative, and other expenses*.

**Net Intangible Assets and Goodwill**

Indefinite-lived intangible assets and goodwill are not amortized but are tested for impairment annually or more frequently if events or circumstances indicate the assets may be impaired. Goodwill impairment testing is also performed following an allocation of goodwill to a business to be disposed or a change in reporting units. We test for impairment by assessing qualitative factors to determine whether it is more likely than not that the fair value of the indefinite-lived intangible asset or the reporting unit allocated the goodwill is less than its carrying amount. If the qualitative assessment indicates a possible impairment, the carrying value of the asset or reporting unit is compared with its fair value. Fair value is measured relying primarily on the income approach by applying a discounted cash flow method, the market approach using market values or multiples, and/or third-party valuations. We capitalize and amortize our finite-lived intangible assets over their estimated useful lives.

The carrying amount of intangible assets and goodwill is reported in *Other assets* in the non-current assets section of our consolidated balance sheets. Intangible assets are comprised primarily of advertising agreements, land rights, and technology licenses. The net carrying amount of our intangible assets was \$144 million and \$111 million at December 31, 2020 and 2021, respectively. For the periods presented, we have not recorded any material impairments for indefinite-lived intangibles. The net carrying amount of goodwill was \$258 million and \$619 million at December 31, 2020 and 2021, respectively. The goodwill increase from December 31, 2020 primarily reflects the acquisitions of Getrag Ford Transmissions GmbH in March 2021 and Electriphi, Inc. in June 2021 (see Note 22), offset partially by the full impairment of goodwill for two investments in our Mobility segment.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 2. SUMMARY OF SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (Continued)**

**Held-and-Used Long-Lived Asset Impairment**

We test long-lived asset groups when changes in circumstances indicate the carrying value may not be recoverable. Events that trigger a test for recoverability include material adverse changes in projected revenues or expenses, present cash flow losses combined with a history of cash flow losses and a forecast that demonstrates significant continuing losses, significant negative industry or economic trends, a current expectation that a long-lived asset group will be disposed of significantly before the end of its useful life, a significant adverse change in the manner in which an asset group is used or in its physical condition, or when there is a change in the asset grouping. When a triggering event occurs, a test for recoverability is performed, comparing projected undiscounted future cash flows to the carrying value of the asset group. If the test for recoverability identifies a possible impairment, the asset group's fair value is measured relying primarily on a discounted cash flow method. To the extent available, we will also consider third-party valuations of our long-lived assets that were prepared for other business purposes. An impairment charge is recognized for the amount by which the carrying value of the asset group exceeds its estimated fair value. When an impairment loss is recognized for assets to be held and used, the adjusted carrying amounts of those assets are depreciated over their remaining useful life. For the periods presented, we have not recorded any impairments.

**Held-for-Sale Asset Impairment**

We perform an impairment test on a disposal group to be discontinued, held for sale ("HFS"), or otherwise disposed when we have committed to an action and the action is expected to be completed within one year. We estimate fair value to approximate the expected proceeds to be received, less cost to sell, and compare it to the carrying value of the disposal group. An impairment charge is recognized when the carrying value exceeds the estimated fair value (see Note 22). We also assess fair value if circumstances arise that were considered unlikely and, as a result, we decide not to sell a disposal group previously classified as HFS upon reclassification as held and used. When there is a change to a plan of sale, and the assets are reclassified from HFS to held and used, the long-lived assets would be reported at the lower of (i) the carrying amount before HFS designation, adjusted for depreciation that would have been recognized if the assets had not been classified as HFS, or (ii) the fair value at the date the assets no longer satisfy the criteria for classification as HFS.

**Fair Value Measurements**

We measure fair value of our financial instruments, including those held within our pension plans, using various valuation methods and prioritize the use of observable inputs. The use of observable and unobservable inputs and their significance in measuring fair value are reflected in our fair value hierarchy:

- Level 1 - inputs include quoted prices for identical instruments and are the most observable
- Level 2 - inputs include quoted prices for similar instruments and observable inputs such as interest rates, currency exchange rates, and yield curves
- Level 3 - inputs include data not observable in the market and reflect management judgment about the assumptions market participants would use in pricing the instruments

Fixed income securities, equities, commingled funds, derivative financial instruments, and alternative assets are remeasured and presented within our consolidated financial statements at fair value on a recurring basis. Finance receivables and debt are measured at fair value for the purpose of disclosure. Other assets and liabilities are measured at fair value on a nonrecurring basis.

Transfers into and transfers out of the hierarchy levels are recognized as if they had taken place at the end of the reporting period.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 2. SUMMARY OF SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (Continued)**

***Valuation Method***

*Fixed Income Securities.* Fixed income securities primarily include government securities, government agency securities, corporate bonds, and asset-backed securities. We generally measure fair value using prices obtained from pricing services or quotes from dealers that make markets in such securities. Pricing methods and inputs to valuation models used by the pricing services depend on the security type (i.e., asset class). Where possible, fair values are generated using market inputs, including quoted prices (the closing price in an exchange market), bid prices (the price at which a buyer stands ready to purchase), and other market information. For fixed income securities that are not actively traded, the pricing services use alternative methods to determine fair value for the securities, including quotes for similar fixed income securities, matrix pricing, discounted cash flow using benchmark curves, or other factors. In certain cases, when market data are not available, we may use broker quotes or pricing services that use proprietary pricing models to determine fair value. The proprietary models incorporate unobservable inputs primarily consisting of prepayment curves, discount rates, default assumptions, recovery rates, yield assumptions, and credit spread assumptions.

An annual review is performed on the security prices received from our pricing services, which includes discussion and analysis of the inputs used by the pricing services to value our securities. We also compare the price of certain securities sold close to the quarter end to the price of the same security at the balance sheet date to ensure the reported fair value is reasonable.

*Equities.* Equity securities are primarily exchange-traded and are valued based on the closing bid, official close, or last trade pricing on an active exchange. If closing prices are not available, securities are valued at the last quoted bid price or may be valued using the last available price. Securities that are thinly traded or delisted are valued using unobservable pricing data.

*Commingled Funds.* Fixed income and public equity securities may each be combined into commingled fund investments. Most commingled funds are valued to reflect our interest in the fund based on the reported year-end net asset value ("NAV").

*Derivative Financial Instruments.* Exchange-traded derivatives for which market quotations are readily available are valued at the last reported sale price or official closing price as reported by an independent pricing service on the primary market or exchange on which they are traded. Over-the-counter derivatives are not exchange traded and are valued using independent pricing services or industry-standard valuation models such as a discounted cash flow. When discounted cash flow models are used, projected future cash flows are discounted to a present value using market-based expectations for interest rates, foreign exchange rates, commodity prices, and the contractual terms of the derivative instruments. The discount rate used is the relevant benchmark interest rate (e.g., LIBOR, SONIA) plus an adjustment for non-performance risk. The adjustment reflects the full credit default swap ("CDS") spread applied to a net exposure, by counterparty, considering the master netting agreements and any posted collateral. We use our counterparty's CDS spread when we are in a net asset position and our own CDS spread when we are in a net liability position. In cases when market data are not available, we use broker quotes and models (e.g., Black-Scholes) to determine fair value. This includes situations where there is a lack of liquidity for a particular currency or commodity, or when the instrument is longer dated. When broker quotes or models are used to determine fair value, the derivative is categorized within Level 3 of the hierarchy. All other derivatives are categorized within Level 2.

*Alternative Assets.* Hedge funds generally hold liquid and readily-priced securities, such as public equities, exchange-traded derivatives, and corporate bonds. Private equity and real estate investments are less liquid. External investment managers typically report valuations reflecting initial cost or updated appraisals, which are adjusted for cash flows, and realized and unrealized gains/losses. All alternative assets are valued at the NAV provided by the investment sponsor or third party administrator, as they do not have readily-available market quotations. Valuations may be lagged up to six months. The NAV will be adjusted for cash flows (additional investments or contributions, and distributions) through year end. We may make further adjustments for any known substantive valuation changes not reflected in the NAV.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 2. SUMMARY OF SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (Continued)**

We may hold annuity contracts within some of our non-U.S. pension plans (see Note 17). Generally, the contract valuation method is applied for markets where we have purchased non-participating annuity contracts from an insurer as a plan asset. The Ford-Werke GmbH (“Ford-Werke”) defined benefit plan is primarily funded through a participating group insurance contract. For the Ford-Werke plan, we measure the fair value of the insurance asset by projecting expected future cash flows from the contract and discounting them to present value based on current market rates as well as an assessment for non-performance risk of the insurance company. The assumptions used to project expected future cash flows are based on actuarial estimates and are unobservable. We include all annuity contracts within Level 3 of the hierarchy.

*Finance Receivables.* We measure finance receivables at fair value using internal valuation models (see Note 10). These models project future cash flows of financing contracts based on scheduled contract payments (including principal and interest). The projected cash flows are discounted to present value based on assumptions regarding expected credit losses, pre-payment speed, and applicable spreads to approximate current rates. The fair value of finance receivables is categorized within Level 3 of the hierarchy.

On a nonrecurring basis, we also measure at fair value retail contracts greater than 120 days past due or deemed to be uncollectible, and individual dealer loans probable of foreclosure. We use the fair value of collateral, adjusted for estimated costs to sell, to determine the fair value of these receivables. The collateral for a retail financing or wholesale receivable is the vehicle financed, and for dealer loans is real estate or other property.

The fair value of collateral for retail receivables is calculated as the outstanding receivable balances multiplied by the average recovery value percentage. The fair value of collateral for wholesale receivables is based on the wholesale market value or liquidation value for new and used vehicles. The fair value of collateral for dealer loans is determined by reviewing various appraisals, which include total adjusted appraised value of land and improvements, alternate use appraised value, broker’s opinion of value, and purchase offers.

*Debt.* We measure debt at fair value using quoted prices for our own debt with approximately the same remaining maturities (see Note 19). Where quoted prices are not available, we estimate fair value using discounted cash flows and market-based expectations for interest rates, credit risk, and the contractual terms of the debt instruments. For certain short-term debt with an original maturity date of one year or less, we assume that book value is a reasonable approximation of the debt’s fair value. The fair value of debt is categorized within Level 2 of the hierarchy.

**Finance and Lease Incentives**

We routinely sponsor special retail financing and lease incentives to dealers’ customers who choose to finance or lease our vehicles from Ford Credit. The cost for these incentives is included in our estimate of variable consideration when the vehicle is sold to the dealer. Ford Credit records a reduction to the finance receivable or reduces the cost of the vehicle operating lease when it records the underlying finance contract, and we transfer to Ford Credit the amount of the incentive on behalf of the dealer’s customer. See Note 1 for additional information regarding transactions between Automotive and Ford Credit. The Ford Credit segment recognized interest revenue of \$2.5 billion, \$2.4 billion, and \$2.4 billion in 2019, 2020, and 2021, respectively, and lower depreciation of \$2.6 billion, \$2.3 billion, and \$1.9 billion in 2019, 2020, and 2021, respectively, associated with these incentives.

**Supplier Price Adjustments**

We frequently negotiate price adjustments with our suppliers throughout a production cycle, even after receiving production material. These price adjustments relate to changes in design specification or other commercial terms such as economics, productivity, and competitive pricing. We recognize price adjustments when we reach final agreement with our suppliers. In general, we avoid direct price changes in consideration of future business; however, when these occur, our policy is to defer the recognition of any such price change given explicitly in consideration of future business.

**Government Incentives**

We receive incentives from U.S. and non-U.S. governmental entities in the form of tax rebates or credits, grants, and loans. Government incentives are recorded in our consolidated financial statements in accordance with their purpose as a reduction of expense, a reduction of the cost of the capital investment, or other income. The benefit is generally recorded when all conditions attached to the incentive have been met and there is reasonable assurance of receipt.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 2. SUMMARY OF SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (Continued)**

**Selected Other Costs**

Engineering, research, and development expenses are reported in *Cost of sales* and primarily consist of salaries, materials, and associated costs. Engineering, research, and development costs are expensed as incurred when performed internally or when performed by a supplier if we guarantee reimbursement. Advertising costs are reported in *Selling, administrative, and other expenses* and are expensed as incurred. Engineering, research, development, and advertising expenses for the years ended December 31 were as follows (in billions):

	2019	2020	2021
Engineering, research, and development	\$ 7.4	\$ 7.1	\$ 7.6
Advertising	3.6	2.8	3.1

**NOTE 3. NEW ACCOUNTING STANDARDS**

**Adoption of New Accounting Standards**

*Accounting Standards Update (“ASU”) 2019-12, Income Taxes - Simplifying the Accounting for Income Taxes.* Effective January 1, 2021, we adopted the amendments in this ASU to simplify the accounting for income taxes. The amendments clarified that an entity may elect, but is not required, to reflect an allocation of consolidated current and deferred tax expense for non-taxable legal entities that are treated as disregarded by taxing authorities in their separately issued financial statements.

With the adoption of the amendments in ASU 2019-12, Ford Credit's separately issued financial statements no longer reflect an allocation of our consolidated U.S. current and deferred tax expense to it and certain of its U.S. subsidiaries that are treated as disregarded entities for U.S. tax purposes. Adoption of these amendments reduces complexity in accounting for income taxes and better reflects Ford Credit's external obligations to tax authorities. Following the adoption, in April 2021, we entered into a Second Amended and Restated Tax Sharing Agreement with Ford Credit. The adoption of ASU 2019-12 and the Second Amended and Restated Tax Sharing Agreement had no impact on our consolidated financial position or results of operations. The amendments were adopted on a retrospective basis and are reflected in Ford Credit's standalone financial statements and disclosures.

*ASU 2020-06, Accounting for Convertible Instruments and Contracts in an Entity's Own Equity.* Effective January 1, 2021, we adopted the new standard, which simplified guidance on the issuer's accounting for convertible debt instruments and amended certain guidance related to the computation of earnings per share for convertible instruments and contracts in an entity's own equity. There was no impact on the date of adoption. During the first quarter of 2021, we issued convertible notes (see Note 19).

**Accounting Standards Issued But Not Yet Adopted**

The Company considers the applicability and impact of all ASUs. ASUs were assessed and determined to be either not applicable or are expected to have minimal impact on our consolidated financial statements.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 4. REVENUE**

The following tables disaggregate our revenue by major source for the years ended December 31 (in millions):

	<b>2019</b>		
	<b>Company Excluding Ford Credit</b>	<b>Ford Credit</b>	<b>Consolidated</b>
Vehicles, parts, and accessories	\$ 137,659	\$ —	\$ 137,659
Used vehicles	3,307	—	3,307
Services and other revenue (a)	2,228	204	2,432
Revenues from sales and services	143,194	204	143,398
Leasing income	446	5,899	6,345
Financing income	—	5,996	5,996
Insurance income	—	161	161
Total revenues	<u>\$ 143,640</u>	<u>\$ 12,260</u>	<u>\$ 155,900</u>
	<b>2020</b>		
	<b>Company Excluding Ford Credit</b>	<b>Ford Credit</b>	<b>Consolidated</b>
Vehicles, parts, and accessories	\$ 110,180	\$ —	\$ 110,180
Used vehicles	2,935	—	2,935
Services and other revenue (a)	2,514	161	2,675
Revenues from sales and services	115,629	161	115,790
Leasing income	312	5,653	5,965
Financing income	—	5,261	5,261
Insurance income	—	128	128
Total revenues	<u>\$ 115,941</u>	<u>\$ 11,203</u>	<u>\$ 127,144</u>
	<b>2021</b>		
	<b>Company Excluding Ford Credit</b>	<b>Ford Credit</b>	<b>Consolidated</b>
Vehicles, parts, and accessories	\$ 120,973	\$ —	\$ 120,973
Used vehicles	2,358	—	2,358
Services and other revenue (a)	2,651	161	2,812
Revenues from sales and services	125,982	161	126,143
Leasing income	286	5,291	5,577
Financing income	—	4,560	4,560
Insurance income	—	61	61
Total revenues	<u>\$ 126,268</u>	<u>\$ 10,073</u>	<u>\$ 136,341</u>

(a) Includes extended service contract revenue.

Revenue is recognized when obligations under the terms of a contract with our customer are satisfied; generally this occurs when we transfer control of our vehicles, parts, or accessories, or provide services. Revenue is measured as the amount of consideration we expect to receive in exchange for transferring goods or providing services. For the majority of sales, this occurs when products are shipped from our manufacturing facilities. However, we defer a portion of the consideration received when there is a separate future or stand-ready performance obligation, such as extended service contracts or ongoing vehicle connectivity. Sales, value-added, and other taxes we collect concurrent with revenue-producing activities are excluded from revenue. Incidental items that are immaterial in the context of the contract are recognized as expense. The expected costs associated with our base warranties and field service actions are recognized as expense when the products are sold (see Note 25). We do not have any material significant payment terms as payment is received at or shortly after the point of sale.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 4. REVENUE (Continued)**

**Company Excluding Ford Credit**

*Vehicles, Parts, and Accessories.* For the majority of vehicles, parts, and accessories, we transfer control and recognize a sale when we ship the product from our manufacturing facility to our customer (dealers and distributors). We receive cash equal to the invoice price for most vehicle sales at the time of wholesale. When the vehicle sale is financed by our wholly-owned subsidiary Ford Credit, the dealer is obligated to pay Ford Credit when it sells the vehicle to the retail customer (see Note 10). Payment terms on part sales to dealers, distributors, and retailers range from 30 to 120 days. The amount of consideration we receive and revenue we recognize varies with changes in return rights and marketing incentives we offer to our customers and their customers. When we give our dealers the right to return eligible parts and accessories, we estimate the expected returns based on an analysis of historical experience. Estimates of marketing incentives are based on expected retail and fleet sales volumes, mix of products to be sold, and incentive programs to be offered. Customer acceptance of products and programs, as well as other market conditions, will impact these estimates. We adjust our estimate of revenue at the earlier of when the value of consideration we expect to receive changes or when the consideration becomes fixed. As a result of changes in our estimate of marketing incentives, we recorded a decrease in revenue of \$844 million and \$973 million during 2019 and 2020, respectively, and an increase in revenue of \$252 million during 2021 related to revenue recognized in prior annual periods.

We have elected to recognize the cost for freight and shipping when control over vehicles, parts, or accessories have transferred to the customer as an expense in *Cost of sales*.

We sell vehicles to daily rental companies and may guarantee that we will pay them the difference between an agreed amount and the value they are able to realize upon resale. At the time of transfer of vehicles to the daily rental companies, we record the probable amount we will pay under the guarantee to *Other liabilities and deferred revenue* (see Note 25).

*Used Vehicles.* We sell used vehicles both at auction and through our consolidated dealerships. Proceeds from the sale of these vehicles are recognized in *Company excluding Ford Credit revenues* upon transfer of control of the vehicle to the customer, and the related vehicle carrying value is recognized in *Cost of sales*.

*Services and other revenue.* We use an observable price to determine the stand-alone selling price for separate or stand-ready performance obligations that are included as part of the vehicle consideration received (e.g., free extended service contracts, vehicle connectivity, over-the-air updates), or a cost-plus margin approach when one is not available. We also sell separately priced service contracts that extend mechanical and maintenance coverages beyond our base warranty agreements to vehicle owners. We receive payment at contract inception and the contracts range from 12 to 120 months. We recognize revenue for vehicle service contracts that extend mechanical and maintenance coverages beyond our base warranties over the term of the agreement in proportion to the costs we expect to incur in satisfying the contract obligations. Revenue related to other future or stand-ready performance obligations is generally recognized on a straight-line basis over the period in which services are expected to be performed.

At December 31, 2019 and 2020, a balance of \$4.2 billion of unearned revenue associated primarily with outstanding extended service contracts was reported in *Other liabilities and deferred revenue*. We recognized \$1.2 billion and \$1.3 billion of the unearned amounts as revenue during the years ended December 31, 2020 and 2021, respectively. At December 31, 2021, the unearned amount was \$4.3 billion. We expect to recognize approximately \$1.3 billion of the unearned amount in 2022, \$1.1 billion in 2023, and \$1.9 billion thereafter.

We record a premium deficiency reserve to the extent we estimate the future costs associated with extended service contracts exceed the unrecognized revenue. Amounts paid to dealers to obtain these contracts are deferred and recorded as *Other assets*. These costs are amortized to expense consistent with how the related revenue is recognized. We had a balance of \$283 million and \$309 million in deferred costs as of December 31, 2020 and 2021, respectively. We recognized \$74 million, \$79 million, and \$81 million of amortization during the years ended December 31, 2019, 2020, and 2021, respectively.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 4. REVENUE (Continued)**

We also receive net commissions for serving as the agent in facilitating the sale of a third party's products or services to our customers, payments for vehicle-related design and testing services we perform for others, and revenue associated with various Mobility operations. We have applied the practical expedient to recognize *Automotive revenues* for vehicle-related design and testing services over the two to three year term of these agreements in proportion to the amount we have the right to invoice.

*Leasing Income.* We sell vehicles to daily rental companies with an obligation to repurchase the vehicles for a guaranteed amount, exercisable at the option of the customer. The transactions are accounted for as operating leases. Upon the transfer of vehicles to the daily rental companies, we record proceeds received in *Other liabilities and deferred revenue*. The difference between the proceeds received and the guaranteed repurchase amount is recorded in *Company excluding Ford Credit revenues* over the term of the lease using a straight-line method. The cost of the vehicle is recorded in *Net investment in operating leases* on our consolidated balance sheets and the difference between the cost of the vehicle and the estimated auction value is depreciated in *Cost of sales* over the term of the lease.

**Ford Credit Segment**

*Leasing Income.* Ford Credit offers leasing plans to retail consumers through Ford and Lincoln brand dealers that originate the leases. Ford Credit records an operating lease upon purchase of a vehicle subject to a lease from the dealer. The retail consumer makes lease payments representing the difference between Ford Credit's purchase price of the vehicle and the contractual residual value of the vehicle plus lease fees, which we recognize on a straight-line basis over the term of the lease agreement. Depreciation and the gain or loss upon disposition of the vehicle is recorded in *Ford Credit interest, operating, and other expenses*.

*Financing Income.* Ford Credit originates and purchases finance installment contracts. Financing income represents interest earned on the finance receivables (including sales-type and direct financing leases). Interest is recognized using the interest method and includes the amortization of certain direct origination costs.

*Insurance Income.* Income from insurance contracts is recognized evenly over the term of the agreement. Insurance commission revenue is recognized on a net basis at the time of sale of the third party's product or service to our customer.

**NOTE 5. OTHER INCOME/(LOSS)**

The amounts included in *Other income/(loss), net* for the years ended December 31 were as follows (in millions):

	2019	2020	2021
Net periodic pension and OPEB income/(cost), excluding service cost (a)	\$ (1,602)	\$ 69	\$ 5,997
Investment-related interest income	809	452	254
Interest income/(expense) on income taxes	(29)	(2)	7
Realized and unrealized gains/(losses) on cash equivalents, marketable securities, and other investments (b)	144	325	9,159
Gains/(Losses) on changes in investments in affiliates (c)	20	3,446	368
Gains/(Losses) on extinguishment of debt (d)	(55)	(1)	(1,702)
Royalty income	381	493	619
Other	106	117	31
<b>Total</b>	<b>\$ (226)</b>	<b>\$ 4,899</b>	<b>\$ 14,733</b>

(a) See Note 17 for additional information relating to our pension and OPEB remeasurements.

(b) See Note 15 for additional information relating to our investment in Rivian.

(c) See Note 22 for additional information relating to our Argo AI, LLC ("Argo AI") and Volkswagen AG ("VW") transaction in 2020.

(d) See Note 19 for additional information relating to our debt repurchase.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 6. SHARE-BASED COMPENSATION**

Under our Long-Term Incentive Plans, we may issue restricted stock units (“RSUs”), restricted stock shares (“RSSs”), and stock options. RSUs and RSSs consist of time-based and performance-based awards. The number of shares that may be granted in any year is limited to 2% of our issued and outstanding Common Stock as of December 31 of the prior calendar year. The limit may be increased up to 3% in any year, with a corresponding reduction in shares available for grants in future years. Granted RSUs generally cliff vest or ratably vest over a three-year service period. Performance-based RSUs have two components: one based on internal financial performance metrics and the other based on total shareholder return relative to an industrial and automotive peer group. At the time of vest, RSU awards are net settled (i.e., shares are withheld to cover the employee tax obligation). Stock options ratably vest over a three-year service period and expire ten years from the grant date.

The fair value of both the time-based and the internal performance metrics portion of the performance-based RSUs and RSSs is determined using the closing price of our Common Stock at grant date. For awards that include a market condition, we measure the fair value using a Monte Carlo simulation. The weighted average per unit grant date fair value for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2020, and 2021 was \$8.99, \$7.11, and \$13.02, respectively.

Time-based RSUs generally have a graded vesting feature whereby one-third of each grant vests after the first anniversary of the grant date, one-third after the second anniversary, and one-third after the third anniversary. The graded vesting method recognizes expense over the service period for each separately-vesting tranche, which results in accelerated recognition of expense. The fair value of time-based RSUs, RSSs, and stock options is expensed over the shorter of each separate vesting period, using the graded vesting method, or the time period an employee becomes eligible to retain the award at retirement. The fair value of performance-based RSUs and RSSs is expensed when it is probable and estimable as measured against the performance metrics over the shorter of the performance or required service periods. We measure the fair value of our stock options on the date of grant using either the Black-Scholes option-pricing model (for options without a market condition) or a Monte Carlo simulation (for options with a market condition). We have elected to recognize forfeitures as an adjustment to compensation expense for all RSUs, RSSs, and stock options in the same period as the forfeitures occur. Expense is recorded in *Selling, administrative, and other expenses*.

**Restricted Stock Units and Restricted Stock Shares**

The fair value of vested RSUs and RSSs as well as the compensation cost for the years ended December 31 were as follows (in millions):

	2019	2020	2021
Fair value of vested shares	\$ 231	\$ 264	\$ 217
Compensation cost (a)	190	156	229

(a) Net of tax benefit of \$38 million, \$31 million, and \$74 million in 2019, 2020, and 2021, respectively.

As of December 31, 2021, there was approximately \$121 million in unrecognized compensation cost related to non-vested RSUs. This expense will be recognized over a weighted average period of 1.9 years.

The performance-based RSUs granted in March 2019, 2020, and 2021 include a relative Total Shareholder Return (“TSR”) metric. Inputs and assumptions used to calculate the fair value at grant date through a Monte Carlo simulation were as follows:

	2019	2020	2021
Fair value per stock award	\$ 9.66	\$ 7.21	\$ 13.45
Grant date stock price	8.81	7.08	11.93
<b>Assumptions:</b>			
Ford’s stock price expected volatility (a)	24.1 %	25.4 %	39.9 %
Expected average volatility of peer companies (a)	25.8	26.4	39.6
Risk-free interest rate	2.57	0.68	0.32

(a) Expected volatility based on three years of daily closing share price changes ending on the grant date.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 6. SHARE-BASED COMPENSATION (Continued)**

During 2021, activity for RSUs and RSSs was as follows (in millions, except for weighted-average fair value):

	Shares	Weighted-Average Fair Value
Outstanding, beginning of year	72.2	\$ 8.35
Granted (a)	23.4	13.02
Vested (a)	(24.1)	9.01
Forfeited	(9.0)	10.73
Outstanding, end of year (b)	62.5	10.31

(a) Includes shares awarded to non-employee directors.

(b) Excludes 821,082 non-employee director shares that were vested but unissued at December 31, 2021.

**Stock Options**

For the years ended December 31, 2020 and 2021, stock options outstanding were 26.9 million and 11.9 million, respectively, and stock options exercisable were 20.3 million and 7.5 million, respectively. During 2021, there were 11 million stock options exercised, with a weighted-average exercise price of \$12.07. The exercised options prices ranged from \$6.19 to \$15.37 during 2021. We received approximately \$133 million in proceeds with an equivalent of about \$197 million in new issues used to settle the exercised options. For options exercised during the year ended December 31, 2021, the difference between the fair value of the Common Stock issued and the respective exercise price was \$64 million. As of December 31, 2021, the intrinsic value for vested and unvested stock options was \$51.6 million and \$63.2 million, respectively. The average remaining terms for fully vested stock options and unvested stock options were 2.3 years and 8.5 years, respectively. Compensation cost for stock options for the year ended December 31, 2021 was \$2 million. As of December 31, 2021, there was no unrecognized compensation cost related to non-vested stock options. During 2021, no new stock options were granted.

**NOTE 7. INCOME TAXES**

We recognize income tax-related penalties in *Provision for/(Benefit from) income taxes* on our consolidated income statements. We recognize income tax-related interest income and interest expense in *Other income/(loss), net* on our consolidated income statements.

We account for U.S. tax on global intangible low-taxed income in the period incurred.

**Valuation of Deferred Tax Assets and Liabilities**

Deferred tax assets and liabilities are recognized based on the future tax consequences attributable to temporary differences that exist between the financial statement carrying value of assets and liabilities and their respective tax bases, and operating loss and tax credit carryforwards on a taxing jurisdiction basis. We measure deferred tax assets and liabilities using enacted tax rates that will apply in the years in which we expect the temporary differences to be recovered or paid.

Our accounting for deferred tax consequences represents our best estimate of the likely future tax consequences of events that have been recognized on our consolidated financial statements or tax returns and their future probability. In assessing the need for a valuation allowance, we consider both positive and negative evidence related to the likelihood of realization of the deferred tax assets. If, based on the weight of available evidence, it is more likely than not that the deferred tax assets will not be realized, we record a valuation allowance.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 7. INCOME TAXES (Continued)**

**Components of Income Taxes**

Components of income taxes excluding cumulative effects of changes in accounting principles, other comprehensive income, and equity in net results of affiliated companies accounted for after-tax for the years ended December 31 were as follows:

	2019	2020	2021
<b>Income/(Loss) before income taxes (in millions)</b>			
U.S.	\$ 2,656	\$ (231)	\$ 10,043
Non-U.S.	(3,296)	(885)	7,737
Total	<u>\$ (640)</u>	<u>\$ (1,116)</u>	<u>\$ 17,780</u>
<b>Provision for/(Benefit from) income taxes (in millions)</b>			
Current			
Federal	\$ (101)	\$ (23)	\$ 102
Non-U.S.	738	554	598
State and local	33	(45)	26
Total current	670	486	726
Deferred			
Federal	(1,190)	(523)	2,290
Non-U.S.	(70)	168	(3,254)
State and local	(134)	29	108
Total deferred	(1,394)	(326)	(856)
Total	<u>\$ (724)</u>	<u>\$ 160</u>	<u>\$ (130)</u>
<b>Reconciliation of effective tax rate</b>			
U.S. statutory rate	21.0 %	21.0 %	21.0 %
Non-U.S. tax rates under U.S. rates	46.9	(2.6)	1.3
State and local income taxes	12.4	8.9	0.5
General business credits	67.0	35.1	(2.3)
Dispositions and restructurings (a)	45.5	(0.4)	(18.8)
U.S. tax on non-U.S. earnings	(49.2)	27.0	2.4
Prior year settlements and claims	(5.0)	8.3	(0.3)
Tax incentives	20.7	(6.0)	(0.6)
Enacted change in tax laws	(12.5)	1.5	1.1
Valuation allowances	(18.7)	(108.8)	(4.7)
Other	(15.0)	1.7	(0.3)
Effective rate	<u>113.1 %</u>	<u>(14.3)%</u>	<u>(0.7)%</u>

(a) Includes a benefit of \$2.9 billion to recognize deferred tax assets resulting from changes in our global tax structure in 2021.

On December 22, 2017, the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act (H.R. 1) was signed into law. This act includes, among other items, a permanent reduction to the U.S. corporate income tax rate from 35% to 21% effective January 1, 2018, and requires immediate taxation of accumulated, unremitted non-U.S. earnings. For the year ended December 31, 2019, our tax provision includes additional expense of \$95 million related to the impact of the act and subsequently issued Treasury regulations on our global operations.

During 2020, based on all available evidence, we established U.S. valuation allowances of \$1.3 billion, primarily against tax credits as it was deemed more likely than not that these deferred tax assets would not be realized. In assessing the realizability of deferred tax assets, we consider the trade-offs between cash preservation and cash outlays to preserve tax credits. In 2021, we reversed \$918 million of the previously established U.S. valuation allowances. The reversal primarily reflects a change in our intent to pursue planning actions involving cash outlays to preserve tax credits.

At December 31, 2021, \$16.7 billion of non-U.S. earnings are considered indefinitely reinvested in operations outside the United States, for which deferred taxes have not been provided. Quantification of the deferred tax liability, if any, associated with indefinitely reinvested basis differences is not practicable.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 7. INCOME TAXES (Continued)**

**Components of Deferred Tax Assets and Liabilities**

The components of deferred tax assets and liabilities at December 31 were as follows (in millions):

	<u>2020</u>	<u>2021</u>
<b>Deferred tax assets</b>		
Employee benefit plans	\$ 4,760	\$ 2,320
Net operating loss carryforwards	1,584	4,163
Tax credit carryforwards	11,037	10,437
Research expenditures	1,321	1,117
Dealer and dealers' customer allowances and claims	2,145	1,944
Other foreign deferred tax assets	729	2,005
All other	2,335	2,353
Total gross deferred tax assets	23,911	24,339
Less: Valuation allowances	(1,981)	(1,067)
<b>Total net deferred tax assets</b>	<b>21,930</b>	<b>23,272</b>
<b>Deferred tax liabilities</b>		
Leasing transactions	3,299	2,103
Depreciation and amortization (excluding leasing transactions)	3,218	2,881
Finance receivables	574	756
Carrying value of investments	144	2,149
Other foreign deferred tax liabilities	839	893
All other	1,971	2,275
<b>Total deferred tax liabilities</b>	<b>10,045</b>	<b>11,057</b>
<b>Net deferred tax assets/(liabilities)</b>	<b>\$ 11,885</b>	<b>\$ 12,215</b>

Deferred tax assets for net operating losses and other temporary differences related to certain non-U.S. operations have not been recorded as a result of elections to tax these operations simultaneously in U.S. tax returns. During 2021, we restructured a significant portion of these operations resulting in recognition of \$2.9 billion of net deferred tax assets. Reversal of the remaining elections would result in the recognition of \$4.3 billion of deferred tax assets, subject to valuation allowance testing.

Operating loss carryforwards for tax purposes were \$11.4 billion at December 31, 2021, resulting in a deferred tax asset of \$4.2 billion. There is no expiration date for \$3.2 billion of these losses. A substantial portion of the remaining losses will expire beyond 2024. Tax credits available to offset future tax liabilities are \$10.4 billion. The majority of these credits have a remaining carryforward period of five years or more. Tax benefits of operating loss and tax credit carryforwards are evaluated on an ongoing basis, including a review of historical and projected future operating results, the eligible carryforward period, and available tax planning strategies. In our evaluation, we anticipate making tax elections that change the order of tax credit carryforward utilization on U.S. tax returns.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 7. INCOME TAXES (Continued)**

**Other**

A reconciliation of the beginning and ending amount of unrecognized tax benefits for the years ended December 31 were as follows (in millions):

	<b>2020</b>	<b>2021</b>
Beginning balance	\$ 1,943	\$ 1,913
Increase – tax positions in prior periods	137	1,054
Increase – tax positions in current period	25	25
Decrease – tax positions in prior periods	(131)	(54)
Settlements	(61)	1
Lapse of statute of limitations	—	(7)
Foreign currency translation adjustment	—	(22)
Ending balance	<u>\$ 1,913</u>	<u>\$ 2,910</u>

The amount of unrecognized tax benefits that would affect the effective tax rate if recognized was \$1.9 billion and \$2.9 billion as of December 31, 2020 and 2021, respectively.

Examinations by tax authorities have been completed through the following years: 2004 in India, 2006 in Mexico, 2008 in Germany, 2010 in Spain, 2011 in Canada, 2014 in the United States and the United Kingdom, and 2016 in China.

Net interest on income taxes was \$29 million of expense, \$2 million of expense, and \$7 million of income for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2020, and 2021, respectively. These were reported in *Other income/(loss), net* in our consolidated income statements. Net payables for tax related interest were \$36 million and \$32 million as of December 31, 2020 and 2021, respectively.

Cash paid for income taxes was \$599 million, \$421 million, and \$568 million in 2019, 2020, and 2021, respectively.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 8. CAPITAL STOCK AND EARNINGS/(LOSS) PER SHARE**

All general voting power is vested in the holders of Common Stock and Class B Stock. Holders of our Common Stock have 60% of the general voting power, and holders of our Class B Stock are entitled to such number of votes per share as will give them the remaining 40%. Shares of Common Stock and Class B Stock share equally in dividends when and as paid, with stock dividends payable in shares of stock of the class held.

If liquidated, each share of Common Stock is entitled to the first \$0.50 available for distribution to holders of Common Stock and Class B Stock, each share of Class B Stock is entitled to the next \$1.00 so available, each share of Common Stock is entitled to the next \$0.50 so available, and each share of Common and Class B Stock is entitled to an equal amount thereafter.

We present both basic and diluted earnings/(loss) per share (“EPS”) amounts in our financial reporting. Basic EPS excludes dilution and is computed by dividing *Net income/(loss) attributable to Ford Motor Company* by the weighted-average number of Common and Class B Stock outstanding for the period. Diluted EPS reflects the maximum potential dilution that could occur from our share-based compensation (“in-the-money” stock options, unvested RSUs, and unvested RSSs) and convertible debt. Potentially dilutive shares are excluded from the calculation if they have an anti-dilutive effect in the period.

**Earnings/(Loss) Per Share Attributable to Ford Motor Company Common and Class B Stock**

Basic and diluted income/(loss) per share were calculated using the following (in millions):

	2019	2020	2021
Net income/(loss) attributable to Ford Motor Company	\$ 47	\$ (1,279)	\$ 17,937
<b>Basic and Diluted Shares</b>			
Basic shares (average shares outstanding)	3,972	3,973	3,991
Net dilutive options, unvested restricted stock units, unvested restricted stock shares, and convertible debt (a)	32	—	43
Diluted shares	<u>4,004</u>	<u>3,973</u>	<u>4,034</u>

(a) In 2020, there were 29 million shares excluded from the calculation of diluted earnings/(loss) per share, due to their anti-dilutive effect.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 9. CASH, CASH EQUIVALENTS, AND MARKETABLE SECURITIES**

The fair values of cash, cash equivalents, and marketable securities measured at fair value on a recurring basis were as follows (in millions):

	Fair Value Level	December 31, 2020		
		Company excluding Ford Credit	Ford Credit	Consolidated
<b>Cash and cash equivalents</b>				
U.S. government	1	\$ 2,940	\$ 3,255	\$ 6,195
U.S. government agencies	2	850	640	1,490
Non-U.S. government and agencies	2	600	717	1,317
Corporate debt	2	605	970	1,575
Total marketable securities classified as cash equivalents		4,995	5,582	10,577
Cash, time deposits, and money market funds		5,899	8,767	14,666
Total cash and cash equivalents		<u>\$ 10,894</u>	<u>\$ 14,349</u>	<u>\$ 25,243</u>
<b>Marketable securities</b>				
U.S. government	1	\$ 4,709	\$ 1,082	\$ 5,791
U.S. government agencies	2	3,259	485	3,744
Non-U.S. government and agencies	2	4,448	2,693	7,141
Corporate debt	2	7,095	308	7,403
Equities (a)	1	113	—	113
Other marketable securities	2	234	292	526
Total marketable securities		<u>\$ 19,858</u>	<u>\$ 4,860</u>	<u>\$ 24,718</u>
<b>Restricted cash</b>		\$ 45	\$ 647	\$ 692

	Fair Value Level	December 31, 2021		
		Company excluding Ford Credit	Ford Credit	Consolidated
<b>Cash and cash equivalents</b>				
U.S. government	1	\$ 2,877	\$ 711	\$ 3,588
U.S. government agencies	2	355	240	595
Non-U.S. government and agencies	2	55	152	207
Corporate debt	2	105	940	1,045
Total marketable securities classified as cash equivalents		3,392	2,043	5,435
Cash, time deposits, and money market funds		6,185	8,920	15,105
Total cash and cash equivalents		<u>\$ 9,577</u>	<u>\$ 10,963</u>	<u>\$ 20,540</u>
<b>Marketable securities</b>				
U.S. government	1	\$ 4,018	\$ 864	\$ 4,882
U.S. government agencies	2	2,270	75	2,345
Non-U.S. government and agencies	2	3,373	697	4,070
Corporate debt	2	6,299	304	6,603
Equities (a)	1	10,673	—	10,673
Other marketable securities	2	247	233	480
Total marketable securities		<u>\$ 26,880</u>	<u>\$ 2,173</u>	<u>\$ 29,053</u>
<b>Restricted cash</b>		\$ 69	\$ 128	\$ 197

(a) Includes \$10.6 billion of Rivian common shares valued at \$103.69 per share as of December 31, 2021. Net unrealized gains/losses incurred during the reporting periods on equity securities still held at December 31, 2020 and 2021 were a \$24 million gain and a \$8.3 billion gain, respectively. At February 2, 2022, Rivian common shares were valued at \$64.32 per share. Ford's Rivian shares are subject to a contractual 180-day lockup period that commenced with Rivian's initial public offering ("IPO") on November 10, 2021.



**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 9. CASH, CASH EQUIVALENTS, AND MARKETABLE SECURITIES (Continued)**

The present fair values and gross unrealized losses for cash equivalents and marketable securities accounted for as AFS securities that were in an unrealized loss position, aggregated by investment category and the length of time that individual securities have been in a continuous loss position, were as follows (in millions):

	December 31, 2020					
	Less than 1 Year		1 Year or Greater		Total	
	Fair Value	Unrealized Losses	Fair Value	Unrealized Losses	Fair Value	Unrealized Losses
<b>Company excluding Ford Credit</b>						
U.S. government	\$ 181	\$ —	\$ —	\$ —	\$ 181	\$ —
U.S. government agencies	83	—	—	—	83	—
Non-U.S. government and agencies	164	—	10	—	174	—
Corporate debt	1,538	(1)	9	—	1,547	(1)
Other marketable securities	23	—	13	—	36	—
Total	<u>\$ 1,989</u>	<u>\$ (1)</u>	<u>\$ 32</u>	<u>\$ —</u>	<u>\$ 2,021</u>	<u>\$ (1)</u>

	December 31, 2021					
	Less than 1 Year		1 Year or Greater		Total	
	Fair Value	Unrealized Losses	Fair Value	Unrealized Losses	Fair Value	Unrealized Losses
<b>Company excluding Ford Credit</b>						
U.S. government	\$ 2,598	\$ (14)	\$ —	\$ —	\$ 2,598	\$ (14)
U.S. government agencies	1,809	(19)	73	(2)	1,882	(21)
Non-U.S. government and agencies	1,614	(20)	38	(1)	1,652	(21)
Corporate debt	3,637	(21)	71	(2)	3,708	(23)
Other marketable securities	178	(1)	15	—	193	(1)
Total	<u>\$ 9,836</u>	<u>\$ (75)</u>	<u>\$ 197</u>	<u>\$ (5)</u>	<u>\$ 10,033</u>	<u>\$ (80)</u>

We determine credit losses on AFS debt securities using the specific identification method. During the years ended December 31, 2019, 2020, and 2021, we did not recognize any credit loss. The unrealized losses on securities are due to changes in interest rates and market liquidity.

**Cash, Cash Equivalents, and Restricted Cash**

Cash, cash equivalents, and restricted cash as reported in the consolidated statements of cash flows were as follows (in millions):

	December 31, 2020	December 31, 2021
Cash and cash equivalents	\$ 25,243	\$ 20,540
Restricted cash (a)	692	197
<b>Total cash, cash equivalents, and restricted cash</b>	<u>\$ 25,935</u>	<u>\$ 20,737</u>

(a) Included in *Other assets* in the non-current assets section of our consolidated balance sheets.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 10. FORD CREDIT FINANCE RECEIVABLES AND ALLOWANCE FOR CREDIT LOSSES**

Ford Credit manages finance receivables as “consumer” and “non-consumer” portfolios. The receivables are generally secured by the vehicles, inventory, or other property being financed.

*Consumer Portfolio.* Receivables in this portfolio include products offered to individuals and businesses that finance the acquisition of Ford and Lincoln vehicles from dealers for personal or commercial use. Retail financing includes retail installment contracts for new and used vehicles and finance leases with retail customers, government entities, daily rental companies, and fleet customers.

*Non-Consumer Portfolio.* Receivables in this portfolio include products offered to automotive dealers. Dealer financing includes wholesale loans to dealers to finance the purchase of vehicle inventory, also known as floorplan financing, as well as loans to dealers to finance working capital and improvements to dealership facilities, finance the purchase of dealership real estate, and finance other dealer programs. Wholesale financing is approximately 89% of dealer financing.

Finance receivables are recorded at the time of origination or purchase at fair value and are subsequently reported at amortized cost, net of any allowance for credit losses.

For all finance receivables, Ford Credit defines “past due” as any payment, including principal and interest, that is at least 31 days past the contractual due date.

**Finance Receivables Classification**

Finance receivables are accounted for as held for investment (“HFI”) if Ford Credit has the intent and ability to hold the receivables for the foreseeable future or until maturity or payoff. The determination of intent and ability to hold for the foreseeable future is highly judgmental and requires Ford Credit to make good faith estimates based on all information available at the time of origination or purchase. If Ford Credit does not have the intent and ability to hold the receivables, then the receivables are classified as HFS.

Each quarter, Ford Credit makes a determination of whether it is probable that finance receivables originated or purchased during the quarter will be held for the foreseeable future based on historical receivables sale experience, internal forecasts and budgets, as well as other relevant, reliable information available through the date of evaluation. For purposes of this determination, probable means at least 70% likely and, consistent with the budgeting and forecasting period, the foreseeable future means twelve months. Ford Credit classifies receivables as HFI or HFS on a receivable-by-receivable basis. Specific receivables included in off-balance sheet sale transactions are generally not identified until the month in which the sale occurs.

*Held-for-Investment.* Finance receivables classified as HFI are recorded at the time of origination or purchase at fair value and are subsequently reported at amortized cost, net of any allowance for credit losses. Cash flows from finance receivables, excluding wholesale and other receivables, that were originally classified as HFI are recorded as an investing activity since GAAP requires the statement of cash flows presentation to be based on the original classification of the receivables. Cash flows from wholesale and other receivables are recorded as an operating activity.

*Held-for-Sale.* Finance receivables classified as HFS are carried at the lower of cost or fair value. Cash flows resulting from the origination or purchase and sale of HFS receivables are recorded as an operating activity in *Decrease/ (Increase) in finance receivables (wholesale and other)*. Once a decision has been made to sell receivables that were originally classified as HFI, the receivables are reclassified as HFS and carried at the lower of cost or fair value. The valuation adjustment, if applicable, is recorded in *Other income/(loss), net* to recognize the receivables at the lower of cost or fair value.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 10. FORD CREDIT FINANCE RECEIVABLES AND ALLOWANCE FOR CREDIT LOSSES (Continued)**

*Ford Credit finance receivables, net* at December 31 were as follows (in millions):

	2020	2021
<b>Consumer</b>		
Retail installment contracts, gross	\$ 73,631	\$ 69,148
Finance leases, gross	8,431	7,318
Retail financing, gross	82,062	76,466
Unearned interest supplements	(3,987)	(3,020)
Consumer finance receivables	78,075	73,446
<b>Non-Consumer</b>		
Dealer financing	20,908	11,278
Non-Consumer finance receivables	20,908	11,278
Total recorded investment	\$ 98,983	\$ 84,724
Recorded investment in finance receivables	\$ 98,983	\$ 84,724
Allowance for credit losses	(1,305)	(925)
Total finance receivables, net	\$ 97,678	\$ 83,799
Current portion	\$ 42,401	\$ 32,543
Non-current portion	55,277	51,256
Total finance receivables, net	\$ 97,678	\$ 83,799
Net finance receivables subject to fair value (a)	\$ 89,651	\$ 76,796
Fair value (b)	91,238	77,648

(a) Net finance receivables subject to fair value exclude finance leases.

(b) The fair value of finance receivables is categorized within Level 3 of the fair value hierarchy.

Ford Credit's finance leases are comprised of sales-type and direct financing leases. These financings include primarily lease plans for terms of 24 to 60 months. Financing revenue from finance leases for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2020, and 2021, was \$380 million, \$357 million, and \$345 million, respectively, and is included in *Ford Credit revenues* on our consolidated income statements.

The amounts contractually due on Ford Credit's finance leases at December 31 were as follows (in millions):

	2021
2022	\$ 2,190
2023	1,376
2024	897
2025	322
2026	52
Thereafter	—
Total future cash payments	4,837
Less: Present value discount	(206)
Finance lease receivables	\$ 4,631

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 10. FORD CREDIT FINANCE RECEIVABLES AND ALLOWANCE FOR CREDIT LOSSES (Continued)**

The reconciliation from finance lease receivables to finance leases, gross and finance leases, net at December 31 is as follows (in millions):

	2020	2021
Finance lease receivables	\$ 5,436	\$ 4,631
Unguaranteed residual assets	2,893	2,605
Initial direct costs	102	82
Finance leases, gross	8,431	7,318
Unearned interest supplements from Ford and affiliated companies	(337)	(274)
Allowance for credit losses	(67)	(41)
Finance leases, net	\$ 8,027	\$ 7,003

At December 31, 2020 and 2021, accrued interest was \$181 million and \$125 million, respectively, which we report in *Other assets* in the current assets section of our consolidated balance sheets.

Included in the recorded investment in finance receivables at December 31, 2020 and 2021 were consumer receivables of \$43.7 billion and \$39 billion, respectively, and non-consumer receivables of \$16.4 billion and \$12 billion, respectively, that have been sold for legal purposes in securitization transactions but continue to be reported in our consolidated financial statements. The receivables are available only for payment of the debt issued by, and other obligations of, the securitization entities that are parties to those securitization transactions; they are not available to pay the other obligations or the claims of Ford Credit's other creditors. Ford Credit holds the right to receive the excess cash flows not needed to pay the debt issued by, and other obligations of, the securitization entities that are parties to those securitization transactions (see Note 24).

**Credit Quality**

**Consumer Portfolio**

When originating consumer receivables, Ford Credit uses a proprietary scoring system that measures credit quality using information in the credit application, proposed contract terms, credit bureau data, and other information. After a proprietary risk score is generated, Ford Credit decides whether to originate a contract using a decision process based on a judgmental evaluation of the applicant, the credit application, the proposed contract terms, credit bureau information (e.g., FICO score), proprietary risk score, and other information. The evaluation emphasizes the applicant's ability to pay and creditworthiness focusing on payment, affordability, applicant credit history, and stability as key considerations.

After origination, Ford Credit reviews the credit quality of retail financing based on customer payment activity. As each customer develops a payment history, an internally developed behavioral scoring model is used to assist in determining the best collection strategies, which allows Ford Credit to focus collection activity on higher-risk accounts. These models are used to refine Ford Credit's risk-based staffing model to ensure collection resources are aligned with portfolio risk. Based on data from this scoring model, contracts are categorized by collection risk. Ford Credit's collection models evaluate several factors, including origination characteristics, updated credit bureau data, and payment patterns.

Credit quality ratings for consumer receivables are based on aging. Consumer receivables credit quality ratings are as follows:

- *Pass* – current to 60 days past due;
- *Special Mention* – 61 to 120 days past due and in intensified collection status; and
- *Substandard* – greater than 120 days past due and for which the uncollectible portion of the receivables has already been charged off, as measured using the fair value of collateral less costs to sell.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES  
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 10. FORD CREDIT FINANCE RECEIVABLES AND ALLOWANCE FOR CREDIT LOSSES (Continued)**

The credit quality analysis of consumer receivables at December 31, 2020 was as follows (in millions):

	Amortized Cost Basis by Origination Year						Total	Percent
	Prior to 2016	2016	2017	2018	2019	2020		
<b>Consumer</b>								
31 - 60 days past due	\$ 45	\$ 62	\$ 103	\$ 162	\$ 166	143	\$ 681	0.9 %
61 - 120 days past due	7	12	24	44	45	31	163	0.2
Greater than 120 days past due	11	6	7	8	7	2	41	—
Total past due	63	80	134	214	218	176	885	1.1
Current	782	2,518	6,648	13,704	20,822	32,716	77,190	98.9
Total	<u>\$ 845</u>	<u>\$ 2,598</u>	<u>\$ 6,782</u>	<u>\$ 13,918</u>	<u>\$ 21,040</u>	<u>\$ 32,892</u>	<u>\$ 78,075</u>	<u>100.0 %</u>

The credit quality analysis of consumer receivables at December 31, 2021 was as follows (in millions):

	Amortized Cost Basis by Origination Year						Total	Percent
	Prior to 2017	2017	2018	2019	2020	2021		
<b>Consumer</b>								
31 - 60 days past due	\$ 39	\$ 52	\$ 98	\$ 120	\$ 186	\$ 91	\$ 586	0.8 %
61 - 120 days past due	7	10	20	29	40	21	127	0.2
Greater than 120 days past due	10	6	6	9	11	1	43	—
Total past due	56	68	124	158	237	113	756	1.0
Current	812	2,607	6,559	12,689	22,701	27,322	72,690	99.0
Total	<u>\$ 868</u>	<u>\$ 2,675</u>	<u>\$ 6,683</u>	<u>\$ 12,847</u>	<u>\$ 22,938</u>	<u>\$ 27,435</u>	<u>\$ 73,446</u>	<u>100.0 %</u>

**Non-Consumer Portfolio**

Ford Credit extends credit to dealers primarily in the form of lines of credit to purchase new Ford and Lincoln vehicles as well as used vehicles. Payment is required when the dealer has sold the vehicle. Each non-consumer lending request is evaluated by considering the borrower's financial condition and the underlying collateral securing the loan. Ford Credit uses a proprietary model to assign each dealer a risk rating. This model uses historical dealer performance data to identify key factors about a dealer that are considered most significant in predicting a dealer's ability to meet its financial obligations. Ford Credit also considers numerous other financial and qualitative factors of the dealer's operations, including capitalization and leverage, liquidity and cash flow, profitability, and credit history with Ford Credit and other creditors.

Dealers are assigned to one of four groups according to risk ratings as follows:

- *Group I* – strong to superior financial metrics;
- *Group II* – fair to favorable financial metrics;
- *Group III* – marginal to weak financial metrics; and
- *Group IV* – poor financial metrics, including dealers classified as uncollectible.

Ford Credit generally suspends credit lines and extends no further funding to dealers classified in Group IV.

Ford Credit regularly reviews the model to confirm the continued business significance and statistical predictability of the model and may make updates to improve the performance of the model. In addition, Ford Credit regularly audits dealer inventory and dealer sales records to verify that the dealer is in possession of the financed vehicles and is promptly paying each receivable following the sale of the financed vehicle. The frequency of on-site vehicle inventory audits depends primarily on the dealer's risk rating. Under Ford Credit's policies, on-site vehicle inventory audits of low-risk dealers are conducted only as circumstances warrant. On-site vehicle inventory audits of higher-risk dealers are conducted with increased frequency based primarily on the dealer's risk rating, but also considering the results of electronic monitoring of the dealer's performance, including daily payment verifications and monthly analyses of the dealer's financial statements, payoffs, aged inventory, over credit line, and delinquency reports. Ford Credit typically performs a credit review of each dealer annually and more frequently reviews certain dealers based on the dealer's risk rating and total exposure. Ford Credit adjusts the dealer's risk rating, if necessary.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 10. FORD CREDIT FINANCE RECEIVABLES AND ALLOWANCE FOR CREDIT LOSSES (Continued)**

The credit quality analysis of dealer financing receivables at December 31, 2020 was as follows (in millions):

	Amortized Cost Basis by Origination Year							Wholesale Loans	Total	Percent
	Dealer Loans									
	Prior to 2016	2016	2017	2018	2019	2020	Total			
Group I	\$ 503	\$ 129	\$ 110	\$ 188	\$ 70	\$ 248	\$ 1,248	\$ 13,160	\$ 14,408	68.9 %
Group II	38	20	11	35	3	87	194	4,680	4,874	23.3
Group III	9	—	3	19	3	35	69	1,464	1,533	7.3
Group IV	2	—	—	—	2	6	10	83	93	0.5
Total (a)	\$ 552	\$ 149	\$ 124	\$ 242	\$ 78	\$ 376	\$ 1,521	\$ 19,387	\$ 20,908	100.0 %

(a) Total past due dealer financing receivables at December 31, 2020 were \$99 million.

The credit quality analysis of dealer financing receivables at December 31, 2021 was as follows (in millions):

	Amortized Cost Basis by Origination Year							Wholesale Loans	Total	Percent
	Dealer Loans									
	Prior to 2017	2017	2018	2019	2020	2021	Total			
Group I	\$ 391	\$ 68	\$ 151	\$ 45	\$ 109	\$ 345	\$ 1,109	\$ 6,751	\$ 7,860	69.7 %
Group II	11	7	26	2	4	54	104	2,689	2,793	24.8
Group III	8	—	1	—	1	20	30	529	559	4.9
Group IV	—	—	4	—	—	6	10	56	66	0.6
Total (a)	\$ 410	\$ 75	\$ 182	\$ 47	\$ 114	\$ 425	\$ 1,253	\$ 10,025	\$ 11,278	100.0 %

(a) Total past due dealer financing receivables at December 31, 2021 were \$62 million.

*Non-Accrual of Revenue.* The accrual of financing revenue is discontinued at the time a receivable is determined to be uncollectible or when it is 90 days past due. Accounts may be restored to accrual status only when a customer settles all past-due deficiency balances and future payments are reasonably assured. For receivables in non-accrual status, subsequent financing revenue is recognized only to the extent a payment is received. Payments are generally applied first to outstanding interest and fees and then to the unpaid principal balance.

*Troubled Debt Restructuring ("TDR").* A restructuring of debt constitutes a TDR if a concession is granted to a debtor for economic or legal reasons related to the debtor's financial difficulties that Ford Credit otherwise would not consider. Consumer and non-consumer receivables that have a modified interest rate below market rate or that were modified in reorganization proceedings pursuant to the U.S. Bankruptcy Code, except non-consumer receivables that are current with minimal risk of loss, are considered to be TDRs. Ford Credit does not grant concessions on the principal balance of the receivables. If a receivable is modified in a reorganization proceeding, all payment requirements of the reorganization plan need to be met before remaining balances are forgiven.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 10. FORD CREDIT FINANCE RECEIVABLES AND ALLOWANCE FOR CREDIT LOSSES (Continued)**

**Allowance for Credit Losses**

The allowance for credit losses represents an estimate of the lifetime expected credit losses inherent in finance receivables as of the balance sheet date. The adequacy of the allowance for credit losses is assessed quarterly.

Adjustments to the allowance for credit losses are made by recording charges to *Ford Credit interest, operating, and other expenses* on our consolidated income statements. The uncollectible portion of a finance receivable is charged to the allowance for credit losses at the earlier of when an account is deemed to be uncollectible or when an account is 120 days delinquent, taking into consideration the financial condition of the customer or borrower, the value of the collateral, recourse to guarantors, and other factors.

Charge-offs on finance receivables include uncollected amounts related to principal, interest, late fees, and other allowable charges. Recoveries on finance receivables previously charged off as uncollectible are credited to the allowance for credit losses. In the event Ford Credit repossesses the collateral, the receivable is charged off and the collateral is recorded at its estimated fair value less costs to sell and reported in *Other assets* on our consolidated balance sheets.

**Consumer Portfolio**

For consumer receivables that share similar risk characteristics such as product type, initial credit risk, term, vintage, geography, and other relevant factors, Ford Credit estimates the lifetime expected credit loss allowance based on a collective assessment using measurement models and management judgment. The lifetime expected credit losses for the receivables is determined by applying probability of default and loss given default assumption models to monthly expected exposures, then discounting these cash flows to present value using the receivable's original effective interest rate or the current effective interest rate for a variable rate receivable. Probability of default models are developed from internal risk scoring models taking into account the expected probability of payment and time to default, adjusted for macroeconomic outlook and recent performance. The models consider factors such as risk evaluation at the time of origination, historical trends in credit losses (which include the impact of TDRs), and the composition and recent performance of the present portfolio (including vehicle brand, term, risk evaluation, and new/used vehicles). The loss given default is the percentage of the expected balance due at default that is not recoverable, taking into account the expected collateral value and trends in recoveries (including key metrics such as delinquencies, repossessions, and bankruptcies). Monthly exposures are equal to the receivables' expected outstanding principal and interest balance.

The allowance for credit losses incorporates forward-looking macroeconomic conditions for baseline, upturn, and downturn scenarios. Three separate credit loss allowances are calculated from these scenarios. They are then probability-weighted to determine the quantitative estimate of the credit loss allowance recognized in the financial statements. Ford Credit uses forecasts from a third party that revert to a long-term historical average after a reasonable and supportable forecasting period, which is specific to the particular macroeconomic variable and which varies by market. Ford Credit updates the forward-looking macroeconomic forecasts quarterly.

If management does not believe the models reflect lifetime expected credit losses for the portfolio, an adjustment is made to reflect management judgment regarding qualitative factors, including economic uncertainty, observable changes in portfolio performance, and other relevant factors.

On an ongoing basis, Ford Credit reviews its models, including macroeconomic factors, the selection of macroeconomic scenarios, and their weighting, to ensure they reflect the risk of the portfolio.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 10. FORD CREDIT FINANCE RECEIVABLES AND ALLOWANCE FOR CREDIT LOSSES (Continued)**

***Non-Consumer Portfolio***

Dealer financing is evaluated on an individual dealer basis by segmenting dealers by risk characteristics (such as the amount of the loans, the nature of the collateral, the financial status of the dealer, and any TDR modifications) to determine if an individual dealer requires a specific allowance for credit loss. If required, the allowance is based on the present value of the expected future cash flows of the dealer's receivables discounted at the loans' original effective interest rate or the fair value of the collateral adjusted for estimated costs to sell.

For the remaining dealer financing, Ford Credit estimates an allowance for credit losses on a collective basis.

*Wholesale Loans.* Ford Credit estimates the allowance for credit losses for wholesale loans based on historical loss-to-receivable ("LTR") ratios, expected future cash flows, and the fair value of collateral. For wholesale loans with similar risk characteristics, the allowance for credit losses is estimated on a collective basis using the LTR model and management judgment. The LTR model is based on the most recent years of history. An LTR ratio is calculated by dividing credit losses (i.e., charge-offs net of recoveries) by average net finance receivables, excluding unearned interest supplements and allowance for credit losses. The average LTR ratio is multiplied by the end-of-period balances, representing the lifetime expected credit loss reserve.

*Dealer Loans.* Ford Credit uses a weighted-average remaining maturity method to estimate the lifetime expected credit loss reserve for dealer loans. The loss model is based on the industry-wide commercial real estate credit losses, adjusted to factor in the historical credit losses for the dealer loans portfolio. The expected credit loss is calculated under different macroeconomic scenarios that are weighted to provide the total lifetime expected credit loss.

After establishing the collective and specific allowance for credit losses, if management believes the allowance does not reflect all losses inherent in the portfolio due to changes in recent economic trends and conditions, or other relevant forward-looking economic factors, an adjustment is made based on management judgment.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 10. FORD CREDIT FINANCE RECEIVABLES AND ALLOWANCE FOR CREDIT LOSSES (Continued)**

An analysis of the allowance for credit losses related to finance receivables for the years ended December 31 was as follows (in millions):

	2020		
	Consumer	Non-Consumer	Total
<b>Allowance for credit losses</b>			
Beginning balance	\$ 496	\$ 17	\$ 513
Adoption of ASU 2016-13 (a)	247	5	252
Charge-offs	(441)	(29)	(470)
Recoveries	161	8	169
Provision for/(Benefit from) credit losses	771	57	828
Other (b)	11	2	13
Ending balance	<u>\$ 1,245</u>	<u>\$ 60</u>	<u>\$ 1,305</u>
	2021		
	Consumer	Non-Consumer	Total
<b>Allowance for credit losses</b>			
Beginning balance	\$ 1,245	\$ 60	\$ 1,305
Charge-offs	(272)	(3)	(275)
Recoveries	202	8	210
Provision for/(Benefit from) credit losses	(270)	(40)	(310)
Other (b)	(2)	(3)	(5)
Ending balance	<u>\$ 903</u>	<u>\$ 22</u>	<u>\$ 925</u>

(a) On January 1, 2020, we adopted ASU 2016-13, Credit Losses - Measurement of Credit Losses on Financial Instruments, which replaced the incurred loss impairment method with a method that reflects lifetime expected credit losses. We recognized the cumulative effect as a pre-tax adjustment to retained earnings as of January 1, 2020.

(b) Primarily represents amounts related to translation adjustments.

The allowance for credit losses at December 31, 2021 considers the remaining economic uncertainty attributable to the COVID-19 pandemic, including the negative impact to consumer liquidity once economic support programs end, and the pandemic's effect on the labor market and unemployment.

For the year ended December 31, 2021, the allowance for credit losses decreased \$380 million, primarily reflecting improvement in the economic outlook that caused Ford Credit to lower its expectation of lifetime losses attributable to macroeconomic assumptions driven by COVID-19. Although net charge-offs for the year ended December 31, 2021 remained low, due in part to government support programs, changes in consumer spending behavior, and high vehicle auction values, the impact of COVID-19 on future credit losses remains uncertain. Ford Credit will continue to monitor economic trends and conditions and portfolio performance and will adjust the reserve accordingly.

**NOTE 11. INVENTORIES**

All inventories are stated at the lower of cost or net realizable value. Cost of our inventories is determined by costing methods that approximate a first-in, first-out ("FIFO") basis. Inventories at December 31 were as follows (in millions):

	2020	2021
Raw materials, work-in-process, and supplies	\$ 4,676	\$ 5,785
Finished products	6,132	6,280
Total inventories	<u>\$ 10,808</u>	<u>\$ 12,065</u>

Finished products at December 31, 2021 in the table above include vehicles completed but awaiting installation of components affected by the semiconductor supply shortage, after which, they will proceed through an additional quality review process prior to being shipped to our dealers.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 12. NET INVESTMENT IN OPERATING LEASES**

*Net investment in operating leases* consists primarily of lease contracts for vehicles with individuals, daily rental companies, government entities, and fleet customers. Assets subject to operating leases are depreciated using the straight-line method over the term of the lease to reduce the asset to its estimated residual value. Estimated residual values are based on assumptions for used vehicle prices at lease termination and the number of vehicles that are expected to be returned.

The net investment in operating leases at December 31 was as follows (in millions):

	<u>2020</u>	<u>2021</u>
<b>Company excluding Ford Credit</b>		
Vehicles, net of depreciation	\$ 1,304	\$ 1,194
<b>Ford Credit Segment</b>		
Vehicles and other equipment, at cost (a)	32,486	29,982
Accumulated depreciation	(5,839)	(4,815)
<b>Total Ford Credit Segment</b>	<u>26,647</u>	<u>25,167</u>
<b>Total</b>	<u>\$ 27,951</u>	<u>\$ 26,361</u>

(a) Includes Ford Credit's operating lease assets of \$12.8 billion and \$7.5 billion at December 31, 2020 and 2021, respectively, that have been included in securitization transactions. These net investments in operating leases are available only for payment of the debt or other obligations issued or arising in the securitization transactions; they are not available to pay other obligations or the claims of other creditors.

**Ford Credit Segment**

Included in *Ford Credit interest, operating, and other expense* is operating lease depreciation expense, which includes gains and losses on disposal of assets along with fees assessed to a customer at lease termination such as excess wear and use and excess mileage that are considered variable lease payments. Operating lease depreciation expense for the years ended December 31 was as follows (in millions):

	<u>2019</u>	<u>2020</u>	<u>2021</u>
Operating lease depreciation expense	\$ 3,635	\$ 3,235	\$ 1,626

The amounts contractually due on operating leases at December 31, 2021 were as follows (in millions):

	<u>2022</u>	<u>2023</u>	<u>2024</u>	<u>2025</u>	<u>Thereafter</u>	<u>Total</u>
Operating lease payments	\$ 3,848	\$ 2,278	\$ 855	\$ 138	\$ 7	\$ 7,126

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 13. NET PROPERTY**

Net property is reported at cost, net of accumulated depreciation, which includes impairments. We capitalize new assets when we expect to use the asset for more than one year. Routine maintenance and repair costs are expensed when incurred.

Property and equipment are depreciated primarily using the straight-line method over the estimated useful life of the asset. Useful lives range from 3 years to 40 years. The estimated useful lives generally are 14.5 years for machinery and equipment, 8 years for software, 30 years for land improvements, and 40 years for buildings. Tooling generally is amortized over the expected life of a product program using a straight-line method.

Net property at December 31 was as follows (in millions):

	2020	2021
Land	\$ 451	\$ 450
Buildings and land improvements	12,557	12,438
Machinery, equipment, and other	40,463	39,636
Software	3,900	4,598
Construction in progress	1,718	2,152
Total land, plant and equipment, and other	59,089	59,274
Accumulated depreciation	(32,848)	(32,342)
Net land, plant and equipment, and other	26,241	26,932
Tooling, net of amortization	10,842	10,207
Total	<u>\$ 37,083</u>	<u>\$ 37,139</u>

Property-related expenses, excluding net investment in operating leases, for the years ended December 31 were as follows (in millions):

	2019	2020	2021
Depreciation and other amortization	\$ 3,449	\$ 2,792	\$ 2,986
Tooling amortization	3,409	2,747	2,706
Total (a)	<u>\$ 6,858</u>	<u>\$ 5,539</u>	<u>\$ 5,692</u>
Maintenance and rearrangement	\$ 1,963	\$ 1,670	\$ 1,940

(a) Includes impairment of held-for-sale long-lived assets in 2019 and 2020. See Note 22 for additional information.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 14. EQUITY IN NET ASSETS OF AFFILIATED COMPANIES**

We use the equity method of accounting for our investments in entities over which we do not have control, but over whose operating and financial policies we are able to exercise significant influence.

Our carrying value and ownership percentages of our equity method investments at December 31 were as follows (in millions, except percentages):

	Investment Balance		Ownership Percentage
	2020	2021	2021
Argo AI, LLC (see Note 22)	\$ 2,368	\$ 2,042	41 %
Changan Ford Automobile Corporation, Limited (a)	691	860	50
Jiangling Motors Corporation, Limited (a) (b)	592	468	32
AutoAlliance (Thailand) Co., Ltd.	428	391	50
Ford Otomotiv Sanayi Anonim Sirketi	328	278	41
Ford Sollers Netherlands B.V. (see Note 21)	75	108	49
FFS Finance South Africa (Pty) Limited	76	70	50
Ionity Holding GmbH & Co. KG	52	41	20
Getrag Ford Transmissions GmbH (a) (b) (See Note 22)	131	—	50
Other	160	287	Various
<b>Total</b>	<b>\$ 4,901</b>	<b>\$ 4,545</b>	

(a) In 2020, Changan Ford Automobile Corporation, Limited, Jiangling Motors Corporation, Limited, and Getrag Ford Transmissions GmbH recorded restructuring charges, our share of which was \$15 million, \$40 million, and \$91 million, respectively. These charges are included in *Equity in net income/(loss) of affiliated companies*.

(b) In 2021, Jiangling Motors Corporation, Limited, and Getrag Ford Transmission GmbH recorded restructuring charges, our share of which was \$10 million and \$40 million, respectively. These charges are included in *Equity in net income/(loss) of affiliated companies*.

We recorded \$244 million, \$180 million, and \$452 million of dividends from these affiliated companies for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2020, and 2021, respectively.

In the ordinary course of business, we buy/sell various products and services including vehicles, parts, and components to/from our equity method investees. In addition, we receive royalty income.

Transactions with equity method investees reported for the years ended or at December 31 were as follows (in millions):

Income Statement	For the years ended December 31,		
	2019	2020	2021
Sales	\$ 3,541	\$ 4,126	\$ 4,777
Purchases	10,106	8,439	9,245
Royalty income	250	381	458
<b>Balance Sheet</b>		<b>2020</b>	<b>2021</b>
Receivables		\$ 795	\$ 724
Payables		928	1,035

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 15. OTHER INVESTMENTS**

We have investments in entities not accounted for under the equity method for which fair values are not readily available. We record these investments at cost (less impairment, if any), adjusted for observable price changes in orderly transactions for the identical or a similar investment of the same issuer. We report the carrying value of these investments in *Other assets* in the non-current assets section of our consolidated balance sheets. These investments were \$1.7 billion and \$0.9 billion at December 31, 2020 and 2021, respectively.

The decrease from December 31, 2020 primarily reflects the reclassification of our investment in Rivian from *Other assets* to *Marketable securities* following the Rivian IPO in November 2021. At the time of the IPO, Ford's investment in Rivian's preferred shares (including the observable event earlier in 2021 of \$902 million) and investment in Rivian's unsecured senior convertible notes converted to common shares, and we recorded an \$8.2 billion unrealized gain during fourth quarter 2021, reported in *Other income/(loss), net* on our consolidated income statements.

The cumulative net unrealized gain from adjustments related to Other Investments held on December 31, 2021 is \$101 million.

**NOTE 16. OTHER LIABILITIES AND DEFERRED REVENUE**

*Other liabilities and deferred revenue* at December 31 were as follows (in millions):

	<u>2020</u>	<u>2021</u>
<b>Current</b>		
Dealer and dealers' customer allowances and claims	\$ 12,702	\$ 8,300
Deferred revenue	2,161	2,349
Employee benefit plans	1,752	1,687
Accrued interest	1,215	888
Operating lease liabilities	323	345
OPEB	339	332
Pension	193	202
Other	4,960	4,583
Total current other liabilities and deferred revenue	<u>\$ 23,645</u>	<u>\$ 18,686</u>
<b>Non-current</b>		
Pension	\$ 10,738	\$ 8,658
OPEB	6,236	5,708
Dealer and dealers' customer allowances and claims	3,072	4,909
Deferred revenue	4,559	4,683
Operating lease liabilities	991	1,048
Employee benefit plans	1,074	1,007
Other	1,709	1,692
Total non-current other liabilities and deferred revenue	<u>\$ 28,379</u>	<u>\$ 27,705</u>

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 17. RETIREMENT BENEFITS**

Defined benefit pension and OPEB plan obligations are remeasured at least annually as of December 31 based on the present value of projected future benefit payments for all participants for services rendered to date. The measurement of projected future benefits is dependent on the provisions of each specific plan, demographics of the group covered by the plan, and other key measurement assumptions. For plans that provide benefits dependent on salary assumptions, we include a projection of salary growth in our measurements. No assumption is made regarding any potential future changes to benefit provisions beyond those to which we are presently committed (e.g., in existing labor contracts).

Net periodic benefit costs, including service cost, interest cost, and expected return on assets, are determined using assumptions regarding the benefit obligation and the fair value of plan assets (where applicable) as of the beginning of each year. We have elected to use a fair value of plan assets to calculate the expected return on assets in net periodic benefit cost. The funded status of the benefit plans, which represents the difference between the benefit obligation and fair value of plan assets, is calculated on a plan-by-plan basis. The benefit obligation and related funded status are determined using assumptions as of the end of each year. Actuarial gains and losses resulting from plan remeasurement are recognized in net periodic benefit cost in the period of the remeasurement. The impact of a retroactive plan amendment is recorded in *Accumulated other comprehensive income/(loss)*, and is amortized as a component of net periodic cost, generally over the remaining service period of the active employees. The service cost component is included in *Cost of sales* and *Selling, administrative and other expenses*. Other components of net periodic benefit cost/(income) are included in *Other income/(loss), net* on our consolidated income statements.

A curtailment results from an event that significantly reduces the expected years of future service or eliminates the accrual of defined benefits for the future services of a significant number of employees. A curtailment gain is recorded when the employees who are entitled to a benefit terminate their employment, or when a plan suspension or amendment that results in a curtailment gain is adopted. A curtailment loss is recorded when it becomes probable a curtailment loss will occur. We recognize settlement expense when the costs associated with all settlements during the year exceed the interest component of net periodic cost for the affected plan. Expense from curtailments and settlements is recorded in *Other income/(loss), net*.

*Defined Benefit Pension Plans.* We have defined benefit pension plans covering hourly and salaried employees in the United States, Canada, United Kingdom, Germany, and other locations. The largest portion of our worldwide obligation is associated with our U.S. plans. Virtually all of our worldwide defined benefit plans are closed to new participants.

In general, our defined benefit pension plans are funded (i.e., have restricted assets from which benefits are paid). Our unfunded defined benefit pension plans are treated on a “pay as you go” basis with benefit payments from general Company cash. These unfunded plans primarily include certain plans in Germany and the U.S. defined benefit plans for senior management.

*OPEB.* We have defined benefit OPEB plans, primarily certain health care and life insurance benefits, covering hourly and salaried employees in the United States, Canada, and other locations. The largest portion of our worldwide obligation is associated with our U.S. plans. Our OPEB plans are unfunded and the benefits are paid from general Company cash.

*Defined Contribution and Savings Plans.* We also have defined contribution and savings plans for hourly and salaried employees in the United States and other locations. Company contributions to these plans, if any, are made from general Company cash and are expensed as incurred. The expense for our worldwide defined contribution and savings plans was \$444 million, \$398 million, and \$432 million for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2020, and 2021, respectively. This includes the expense for Company-matching contributions to our primary employee savings plan in the United States of \$143 million, \$146 million, and \$152 million for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2020, and 2021, respectively. The 2019 expense also reflects a one-time contribution of \$33 million to certain eligible employees as part of the UAW collective bargaining agreement.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 17. RETIREMENT BENEFITS (Continued)**

**Defined Benefit Plans – Expense and Status**

The assumptions used to determine benefit obligation and net periodic benefit cost/(income) were as follows:

	Pension Benefits					
	U.S. Plans		Non-U.S. Plans		Worldwide OPEB	
	2020	2021	2020	2021	2020	2021
<b>Weighted Average Assumptions at December 31</b>						
Discount rate	2.56 %	2.91 %	1.23 %	1.75 %	2.62 %	2.97 %
Average rate of increase in compensation	3.50	3.50	3.34	3.19	3.44	3.46
<b>Weighted Average Assumptions Used to Determine Net Benefit Cost for the Year Ended December 31</b>						
Discount rate - Service cost	3.55 %	3.02 %	1.75 %	1.44 %	3.57 %	3.14 %
Effective interest rate on benefit obligation	2.88	2.00	1.46	1.06	2.85	1.96
Expected long-term rate of return on assets	6.50	6.00	3.67	3.42	—	—
Average rate of increase in compensation	3.50	3.50	3.37	3.34	3.44	3.44

The pre-tax net periodic benefit cost/(income) for our defined benefit pension and OPEB plans for the years ended December 31 was as follows (in millions):

	Pension Benefits								
	U.S. Plans			Non-U.S. Plans			Worldwide OPEB		
	2019	2020	2021	2019	2020	2021	2019	2020	2021
Service cost	\$ 474	\$ 520	\$ 526	\$ 506	\$ 529	\$ 557	\$ 43	\$ 47	\$ 49
Interest cost	1,570	1,291	928	691	514	420	211	169	127
Expected return on assets	(2,657)	(2,795)	(2,728)	(1,124)	(1,067)	(1,130)	—	—	—
Amortization of prior service costs/(credits)	87	4	2	33	32	24	(70)	(16)	(12)
Net remeasurement (gain)/loss	(135)	377	(254)	2,084	499	(3,241)	551	556	(376)
Separation programs/other	22	35	19	398	226	156	—	—	—
Settlements and curtailments	(67)	5	70	8	103	(2)	—	(2)	—
Net periodic benefit cost/(income)	<u>\$ (706)</u>	<u>\$ (563)</u>	<u>\$ (1,437)</u>	<u>\$ 2,596</u>	<u>\$ 836</u>	<u>\$ (3,216)</u>	<u>\$ 735</u>	<u>\$ 754</u>	<u>\$ (212)</u>

In 2019, we recognized additional expense of \$361 million related to separation programs, settlements, and curtailments, which included a \$57 million settlement loss, offset partially by a \$12 million curtailment gain, related to the transfer of our Netherlands pension obligation and related plan assets to an insurance company, and \$415 million of separation expenses, partially offset by \$104 million of settlement and curtailment gains, related to ongoing redesign programs.

In 2020, we recognized additional expense of \$367 million related to separation programs, settlements, and curtailments, which included \$61 million of settlement losses related to a non-U.S. pension plan and \$268 million related to ongoing redesign programs.

In 2021, we recognized expense of \$244 million related to separation programs, settlements, and curtailments, which included \$70 million of settlement losses related to a U.S. pension plan and additional separation expense of \$156 million in non-U.S. pension plans related to ongoing redesign programs. Until our Global Redesign programs are completed, we anticipate further adjustments to our plans in subsequent periods.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 17. RETIREMENT BENEFITS (Continued)**

The year-end status of these plans was as follows (in millions):

	<b>Pension Benefits</b>					
	<b>U.S. Plans</b>		<b>Non-U.S. Plans</b>		<b>Worldwide OPEB</b>	
	<b>2020</b>	<b>2021</b>	<b>2020</b>	<b>2021</b>	<b>2020</b>	<b>2021</b>
<b>Change in Benefit Obligation</b>						
Benefit obligation at January 1	\$ 45,672	\$ 49,020	\$ 35,373	\$ 39,835	\$ 6,072	\$ 6,575
Service cost	520	526	529	557	47	49
Interest cost	1,291	928	514	420	169	127
Amendments	—	—	—	4	21	—
Separation programs/other	(10)	(25)	219	185	—	—
Curtailments	—	—	—	(4)	—	—
Settlements	(25)	(1,297)	(189)	—	—	—
Plan participant contributions	23	20	14	13	21	21
Benefits paid	(3,055)	(2,522)	(1,394)	(1,565)	(339)	(356)
Foreign exchange translation	—	—	1,131	(1,432)	28	—
Actuarial (gain)/loss	4,604	(1,762)	3,638	(3,581)	556	(376)
Benefit obligation at December 31	49,020	44,888	39,835	34,432	6,575	6,040
<b>Change in Plan Assets</b>						
Fair value of plan assets at January 1	44,253	48,355	29,958	33,820	—	—
Actual return on plan assets	7,018	1,150	4,149	788	—	—
Company contributions	186	247	744	912	—	—
Plan participant contributions	23	20	14	13	—	—
Benefits paid	(3,055)	(2,522)	(1,394)	(1,565)	—	—
Settlements	(25)	(1,297)	(189)	—	—	—
Foreign exchange translation	—	—	547	(855)	—	—
Other	(45)	(44)	(9)	(28)	—	—
Fair value of plan assets at December 31	48,355	45,909	33,820	33,085	—	—
<b>Funded status at December 31</b>	<b>\$ (665)</b>	<b>\$ 1,021</b>	<b>\$ (6,015)</b>	<b>\$ (1,347)</b>	<b>\$ (6,575)</b>	<b>\$ (6,040)</b>
<b>Amounts Recognized on the Balance Sheets</b>						
Prepaid assets	\$ 1,578	\$ 3,130	\$ 2,673	\$ 5,404	\$ —	\$ —
Other liabilities	(2,243)	(2,109)	(8,688)	(6,751)	(6,575)	(6,040)
<b>Total</b>	<b>\$ (665)</b>	<b>\$ 1,021</b>	<b>\$ (6,015)</b>	<b>\$ (1,347)</b>	<b>\$ (6,575)</b>	<b>\$ (6,040)</b>
<b>Amounts Recognized in Accumulated Other Comprehensive Loss (pre-tax)</b>						
Unamortized prior service costs/(credits)	\$ 4	\$ 2	\$ 206	\$ 170	\$ (11)	\$ 22
<b>Pension Plans in which Accumulated Benefit Obligation Exceeds Plan Assets at December 31</b>						
Accumulated benefit obligation	\$ 2,295	\$ 2,192	\$ 14,595	\$ 12,586		
Fair value of plan assets	145	140	7,203	6,835		
<b>Accumulated Benefit Obligation at December 31</b>	<b>\$ 47,848</b>	<b>\$ 43,879</b>	<b>\$ 36,272</b>	<b>\$ 31,850</b>		
<b>Pension Plans in which Projected Benefit Obligation Exceeds Plan Assets at December 31</b>						
Projected benefit obligation	\$ 2,389	\$ 2,249	\$ 15,951	\$ 13,651		
Fair value of plan assets	145	140	7,264	6,900		
<b>Projected Benefit Obligation at December 31</b>	<b>\$ 49,020</b>	<b>\$ 44,888</b>	<b>\$ 39,835</b>	<b>\$ 34,432</b>		

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 17. RETIREMENT BENEFITS (Continued)**

The actuarial (gain)/loss for our pension benefit obligations in 2020 and 2021 was primarily related to changes in discount rates.

**Pension Plan Contributions**

Our policy for funded pension plans is to contribute annually, at a minimum, amounts required by applicable laws and regulations. We may make contributions beyond those legally required.

In 2021, we contributed \$773 million to our global funded pension plans and made \$387 million of benefit payments to participants in unfunded plans. During 2022, we expect to contribute between \$600 million and \$800 million of cash to our global funded pension plans. We also expect to make about \$390 million of benefit payments to participants in unfunded plans. Based on current assumptions and regulations, we do not expect to have a legal requirement to fund our major U.S. pension plans in 2022.

**Expected Future Benefit Payments**

The expected future benefit payments at December 31, 2021 were as follows (in millions):

	<b>Benefit Payments</b>		
	<b>Pension</b>		
	<b>U.S. Plans</b>	<b>Non-U.S. Plans</b>	<b>Worldwide OPEB</b>
2022	\$ 2,700	\$ 1,490	\$ 335
2023	2,670	1,350	330
2024	2,680	1,360	330
2025	2,680	1,380	330
2026	2,650	1,380	330
2027-2031	12,805	7,035	1,620

**Pension Plan Asset Information**

*Investment Objectives and Strategies.* Our investment objectives for the U.S. plans are to minimize the volatility of the value of our U.S. pension assets relative to U.S. pension obligations and to ensure assets are sufficient to pay plan benefits. Our largest non-U.S. plans (e.g., United Kingdom and Canada) have similar investment objectives to the U.S. plans.

Investment strategies and policies for the U.S. plans and the largest non-U.S. plans reflect a balance of risk-reducing and return-seeking considerations. The objective of minimizing the volatility of assets relative to obligations is addressed primarily through asset-liability matching, asset diversification, and hedging. The fixed income asset allocation matches the bond-like and long-dated nature of the pension obligations. Assets are broadly diversified within asset classes to achieve risk-adjusted returns that, in total, lower asset volatility relative to the obligations. Strategies to address the goal of ensuring sufficient assets to pay benefits include target allocations to a broad array of asset classes, and strategies within asset classes that provide adequate returns, diversification, and liquidity.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 17. RETIREMENT BENEFITS (Continued)**

Derivatives are permitted for fixed income investment and public equity managers to use as efficient substitutes for traditional securities and to manage exposure to interest rate and foreign exchange risks. Interest rate and foreign currency derivative instruments are used for the purpose of hedging changes in the fair value of assets that result from interest rate changes and currency fluctuations. Interest rate derivatives are also used to adjust portfolio duration. Derivatives may not be used to leverage or to alter the economic exposure to an asset class outside the scope of the mandate an investment manager has been given. Alternative investment managers are permitted to employ leverage (including through the use of derivatives or other tools) that may alter economic exposure.

Alternative investments execute diverse strategies that provide exposure to a broad range of hedge fund strategies, equity investments in private companies, and investments in private property funds.

*Significant Concentrations of Risk.* Significant concentrations of risk in our plan assets relate to interest rates, growth assets, and operating risks. In order to minimize asset volatility relative to the obligations, the majority of plan assets are allocated to fixed income investments which are exposed to interest rate risk. Rate increases generally will result in a decline in the value of fixed income assets, while reducing the present value of the obligations. Conversely, rate decreases generally will increase the value of fixed income assets, offsetting the related increase in the obligations.

In order to ensure assets are sufficient to pay benefits, a portion of plan assets is allocated to growth assets (primarily hedge funds, real estate, private equity, and public equity) that are expected over time to earn higher returns with more volatility than fixed income investments, which more closely match pension obligations. Within growth assets, risk is mitigated by constructing a portfolio that is broadly diversified by asset class, investment strategy, manager, style, and process.

Operating risks include the risks of inadequate diversification and weak controls. To mitigate these risks, investments are diversified across and within asset classes in support of investment objectives. Policies and practices to address operating risks include ongoing manager oversight (e.g., style adherence, team strength, firm health, and internal risk controls), plan and asset class investment guidelines and instructions that are communicated to managers, and periodic compliance reviews to ensure adherence.

At year-end 2021, Ford securities comprised less than 1% of our plan assets.

*Expected Long-Term Rate of Return on Assets.* The long-term return assumption at year-end 2021 is 5.75% for the U.S. plans, 3.00% for the U.K. plans, and 4.11% for the Canadian plans, and averages 3.29% for all non-U.S. plans. A generally consistent approach is used worldwide to develop this assumption. This approach considers primarily inputs from a range of advisors for long-term capital market returns, inflation, bond yields, and other variables, adjusted for specific aspects of our investment strategy by plan. Historical returns also are considered where appropriate. The assumption is based on consideration of all inputs, with a focus on long-term trends to avoid short-term market influences.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 17. RETIREMENT BENEFITS (Continued)**

The fair value of our defined benefit pension plan assets (including dividends and interest receivables of \$317 million and \$102 million for U.S. and non-U.S. plans, respectively) by asset category at December 31 was as follows (in millions):

Asset Category	2020									
	U.S. Plans					Non-U.S. Plans				
	Level 1	Level 2	Level 3	Assets measured at NAV (a)	Total	Level 1	Level 2	Level 3	Assets measured at NAV (a)	Total
<b>Equity</b>										
U.S. companies	\$ 2,161	\$ 20	\$ —	\$ —	\$ 2,181	\$ 1,989	\$ 48	\$ —	\$ —	\$ 2,037
International companies	1,346	18	2	—	1,366	1,428	181	4	—	1,613
Total equity	3,507	38	2	—	3,547	3,417	229	4	—	3,650
<b>Fixed Income</b>										
U.S. government and agencies	9,243	2,177	—	—	11,420	—	75	—	—	75
Non-U.S. government	—	1,203	14	—	1,217	—	20,398	—	—	20,398
Corporate bonds	—	26,983	—	—	26,983	—	3,391	53	—	3,444
Mortgage/other asset-backed	—	512	—	—	512	—	515	16	—	531
Commingled funds	—	189	—	—	189	—	111	—	—	111
Derivative financial instruments, net	1	(95)	—	—	(94)	2	80	(118)	—	(36)
Total fixed income	9,244	30,969	14	—	40,227	2	24,570	(49)	—	24,523
<b>Alternatives</b>										
Hedge funds	—	—	—	3,258	3,258	—	—	—	1,259	1,259
Private equity	—	—	—	1,859	1,859	—	—	—	729	729
Real estate	—	—	—	1,220	1,220	—	—	—	323	323
Total alternatives	—	—	—	6,337	6,337	—	—	—	2,311	2,311
Cash, cash equivalents, and repurchase agreements (b)	(605)	—	—	—	(605)	(2,257)	—	—	—	(2,257)
Other (c)	(1,151)	—	—	—	(1,151)	(458)	—	6,051	—	5,593
Total assets at fair value	<u>\$ 10,995</u>	<u>\$ 31,007</u>	<u>\$ 16</u>	<u>\$ 6,337</u>	<u>\$ 48,355</u>	<u>\$ 704</u>	<u>\$ 24,799</u>	<u>\$ 6,006</u>	<u>\$ 2,311</u>	<u>\$ 33,820</u>

(a) Certain assets that are measured at fair value using the NAV per share (or its equivalent) practical expedient have not been classified in the fair value hierarchy.

(b) Primarily short-term investment funds to provide liquidity to plan investment managers, cash held to pay benefits, and repurchase agreements valued at \$(2.4) billion in U.S. plans and \$(2.9) billion in non-U.S. plans.

(c) For U.S. plans, amounts related to net pending security (purchases)/sales and net pending foreign currency purchases/(sales). For non-U.S. plans, primarily Ford-Werke, plan assets (insurance contracts valued at \$5 billion at year-end 2020) and amounts related to net pending security (purchases)/sales and net pending foreign currency purchases/(sales).

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 17. RETIREMENT BENEFITS (Continued)**

The fair value of our defined benefit pension plan assets (including dividends and interest receivables of \$310 million and \$96 million for U.S. and non-U.S. plans, respectively) by asset category at December 31 was as follows (in millions):

Asset Category	2021									
	U.S. Plans					Non-U.S. Plans				
	Level 1	Level 2	Level 3	Assets measured at NAV (a)	Total	Level 1	Level 2	Level 3	Assets measured at NAV (a)	Total
<b>Equity</b>										
U.S. companies	\$ 1,396	\$ 20	\$ —	\$ —	\$ 1,416	\$ 1,862	\$ 48	\$ —	\$ —	\$ 1,910
International companies	740	8	8	—	756	1,254	59	—	—	1,313
Total equity	2,136	28	8	—	2,172	3,116	107	—	—	3,223
<b>Fixed Income</b>										
U.S. government and agencies	9,660	1,687	—	—	11,347	47	13	—	—	60
Non-U.S. government	—	1,230	12	—	1,242	—	20,338	123	—	20,461
Corporate bonds	—	25,842	—	—	25,842	—	2,901	70	—	2,971
Mortgage/other asset-backed	—	464	—	—	464	—	338	15	—	353
Commingled funds	—	164	—	—	164	—	185	—	—	185
Derivative financial instruments, net	1	(19)	—	—	(18)	(1)	23	28	—	50
Total fixed income	9,661	29,368	12	—	39,041	46	23,798	236	—	24,080
<b>Alternatives</b>										
Hedge funds	—	—	—	3,390	3,390	—	—	—	1,221	1,221
Private equity	1	—	—	1,976	1,977	—	—	—	756	756
Real estate	—	—	—	1,323	1,323	—	—	—	386	386
Total alternatives	1	—	—	6,689	6,690	—	—	—	2,363	2,363
<b>Cash, cash equivalents, and repurchase agreements (b)</b>										
	(1,220)	—	—	—	(1,220)	(1,899)	—	—	—	(1,899)
<b>Other (c)</b>										
	(774)	—	—	—	(774)	(466)	—	5,784	—	5,318
Total assets at fair value	\$ 9,804	\$ 29,396	\$ 20	\$ 6,689	\$ 45,909	\$ 797	\$ 23,905	\$ 6,020	\$ 2,363	\$ 33,085

- (a) Certain assets that are measured at fair value using the NAV per share (or its equivalent) practical expedient have not been classified in the fair value hierarchy.
- (b) Primarily short-term investment funds to provide liquidity to plan investment managers, cash held to pay benefits, and repurchase agreements valued at \$2.9 billion in U.S. plans and \$2.6 billion in non-U.S. plans.
- (c) For U.S. plans, amounts related to net pending security (purchases)/sales and net pending foreign currency purchases/(sales). For non-U.S. plans, \$4.7 billion of insurance contracts, primarily Ford-Werke, and amounts related to net pending security (purchases)/sales and net pending foreign currency purchases/(sales).

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 17. RETIREMENT BENEFITS (Continued)**

The following table summarizes the changes in Level 3 defined benefit pension plan assets measured at fair value on a recurring basis for the years ended December 31 (in millions):

	2020					
	Return on plan assets					
	Fair Value at January 1	Attributable to Assets Held at December 31	Attributable to Assets Sold	Net Purchases/ (Settlements)	Transfers Into/ (Out of) Level 3	Fair Value at December 31
U.S. Plans	\$ 17	\$ (2)	\$ 1	\$ —	\$ —	\$ 16
Non-U.S. Plans (a)	5,572	473	1	1	(41)	6,006

	2021					
	Return on plan assets					
	Fair Value at January 1	Attributable to Assets Held at December 31	Attributable to Assets Sold	Net Purchases/ (Settlements)	Transfers Into/ (Out of) Level 3	Fair Value at December 31
U.S. Plans	\$ 16	\$ (2)	\$ —	\$ 5	\$ 1	\$ 20
Non-U.S. Plans (a)	6,006	(943)	153	687	117	6,020

(a) Non-U.S. plans, insurance contracts, primarily Ford-Werke plan, valued at \$5 billion and \$4.7 billion at year-end 2020 and 2021, respectively.

**NOTE 18. LEASE COMMITMENTS**

We lease land, dealership facilities, offices, distribution centers, warehouses, and equipment under agreements with contractual periods ranging from less than one year to 40 years. Many of our leases contain one or more options to extend. In certain dealership lease agreements, we are the tenant and we sublease the site to a dealer. In the event the sublease is terminated, we have the option to terminate the head lease. We include options that we are reasonably certain to exercise in our evaluation of the lease term after considering all relevant economic and financial factors.

Leases that are economically similar to the purchase of an asset are classified as finance leases. The leased (“right-of-use”) assets in finance lease arrangements are reported in *Net property* on our consolidated balance sheets. Otherwise, the leases are classified as operating leases and reported in *Other assets* in the non-current assets section of our consolidated balance sheets.

For the majority of our leases, we do not separate the non-lease components (e.g., maintenance and operating services) from the lease components to which they relate. Instead, non-lease components are included in the measurement of the lease liabilities. However, we do separate lease and non-lease components for contracts containing a significant service component (e.g., energy performance contracts). We calculate the initial lease liability as the present value of fixed payments not yet paid and variable payments that are based on a market rate or an index (e.g., CPI), measured at commencement. The majority of our leases are discounted using our incremental borrowing rate because the rate implicit in the lease is not readily determinable. All other variable payments are expensed as incurred.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 18. LEASE COMMITMENTS (Continued)**

Lease right-of-use assets and liabilities at December 31 were as follows (in millions):

	<u>2020</u>	<u>2021</u>
<b>Operating leases</b>		
Other assets, non-current	\$ 1,287	\$ 1,337
Other liabilities and deferred revenue, current	\$ 323	\$ 345
Other liabilities and deferred revenue, non-current	991	1,048
<b>Total operating lease liabilities</b>	<u>\$ 1,314</u>	<u>\$ 1,393</u>
<b>Finance leases</b>		
Property and equipment, gross	\$ 540	\$ 715
Accumulated depreciation	(50)	(68)
Property and equipment, net	<u>\$ 490</u>	<u>\$ 647</u>
Company excluding Ford Credit debt payable within one year	\$ 46	\$ 76
Company excluding Ford Credit long-term debt	368	489
<b>Total finance lease liabilities</b>	<u>\$ 414</u>	<u>\$ 565</u>

The amounts contractually due on our lease liabilities as of December 31, 2021 were as follows (in millions):

	<b>Operating Leases (a)</b>	<b>Finance Leases</b>
2022	\$ 385	\$ 94
2023	307	88
2024	223	70
2025	161	62
2026	128	57
Thereafter	335	288
<b>Total</b>	<u>1,539</u>	<u>659</u>
Less: Present value discount	146	94
<b>Total lease liabilities</b>	<u>\$ 1,393</u>	<u>\$ 565</u>

(a) Excludes approximately \$252 million in future lease payments for various operating leases commencing in a future period.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 18. LEASE COMMITMENTS (Continued)**

Supplemental cash flow information related to leases for the years ended December 31 was as follows (in millions):

	2019	2020	2021
<b>Cash paid for amounts included in the measurement of lease liabilities</b>			
Operating cash flows from operating leases	\$ 460	\$ 434	\$ 424
Operating cash flows from finance leases	6	15	14
Financing cash flows from finance leases	35	105	52
<b>Right-of-use assets obtained in exchange for lease liabilities</b>			
Operating leases	\$ 527	\$ 304	\$ 441
Finance leases	43	306	192

The components of lease expense for the years ended December 31 were as follows (in millions):

	2019	2020	2021
Operating lease expense	\$ 467	\$ 463	\$ 444
Variable lease expense	53	57	49
Sublease income	(16)	(14)	(16)
Finance lease expense			
Amortization of right-of-use assets	15	27	34
Interest on lease liabilities	6	15	14
<b>Total lease expense</b>	<b>\$ 525</b>	<b>\$ 548</b>	<b>\$ 525</b>

The weighted-average remaining lease term and weighted-average discount rate at December 31 were as follows:

	2019	2020	2021
<b>Weighted-average remaining lease term (in years)</b>			
Operating leases	6.3	6.3	6.0
Finance leases	3.0	14.8	12.1
<b>Weighted-average discount rate</b>			
Operating leases	3.4 %	3.8 %	3.3 %
Finance leases	3.3 %	3.5 %	3.3 %

**NOTE 19. DEBT AND COMMITMENTS**

Our debt consists of short-term and long-term secured and unsecured debt securities, and secured and unsecured borrowings from banks and other lenders. Debt issuances are placed directly by us or through securities dealers or underwriters and are held by institutional and retail investors. In addition, Ford Credit sponsors securitization programs that provide short-term and long-term asset-backed financing through institutional investors in the U.S. and international capital markets.

Debt is reported on our consolidated balance sheets at par value adjusted for unamortized discount or premium, unamortized issuance costs, and adjustments related to designated fair value hedging (see Note 20). Discounts, premiums, and costs directly related to the issuance of debt are capitalized and amortized over the life of the debt or to the put date and are recorded in interest expense using the effective interest method. Gains and losses on the extinguishment of debt are recorded in *Other income/(loss), net*.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 19. DEBT AND COMMITMENTS (Continued)**

The carrying value of Company debt excluding Ford Credit and Ford Credit debt at December 31 was as follows (in millions):

Company excluding Ford Credit	2020	2021	Interest Rates			
			Average Contractual		Average Effective (a)	
			2020	2021	2020	2021
<b>Debt payable within one year</b>						
Short-term	\$ 613	\$ 286	4.0 %	0.4 %	4.0 %	0.4 %
Long-term payable within one year						
Public unsecured debt securities	180	86				
U.S. Department of Energy Advanced Technology Vehicles Manufacturing ("DOE ATVM") Incentive Program	148	953				
Delayed draw term loan	—	1,500				
Other debt	434	348				
Unamortized (discount)/premium	(1)	2				
Total debt payable within one year	1,374	3,175				
<b>Long-term debt payable after one year</b>						
Public unsecured debt securities	18,877	13,643				
Convertible notes	—	2,300				
Delayed draw term loan	1,500	—				
DOE ATVM Incentive Program	1,064	—				
U.K. Export Finance Program	854	843				
Other debt	768	768				
Unamortized (discount)/premium	(242)	(188)				
Unamortized issuance costs	(188)	(166)				
Total long-term debt payable after one year	22,633	17,200	6.3 % (b)	4.4 % (b)	6.5 % (b)	4.6 % (b)
Total Company excluding Ford Credit	\$ 24,007	\$ 20,375				
Fair value of Company debt excluding Ford Credit (c)	\$ 27,794	\$ 24,044				
<b>Ford Credit</b>						
<b>Debt payable within one year</b>						
Short-term	\$ 11,429	\$ 14,810	1.5 %	1.2 %	1.6 %	1.3 %
Long-term payable within one year						
Unsecured debt	17,185	13,660				
Asset-backed debt	21,345	18,049				
Unamortized (discount)/premium	2	1				
Unamortized issuance costs	(17)	(13)				
Fair value adjustments (d)	25	10				
Total debt payable within one year	49,969	46,517				
<b>Long-term debt payable after one year</b>						
Unsecured debt	54,197	44,337				
Asset-backed debt	32,276	26,654				
Unamortized (discount)/premium	28	28				
Unamortized issuance costs	(235)	(199)				
Fair value adjustments (d)	1,442	380				
Total long-term debt payable after one year	87,708	71,200	2.7 % (b)	2.6 % (b)	2.7 % (b)	2.6 % (b)
Total Ford Credit	\$ 137,677	\$ 117,717				
Fair value of Ford Credit debt (c)	\$ 139,796	\$ 120,204				

(a) Average effective rates reflect the average contractual interest rate plus amortization of discounts, premiums, and issuance costs.

(b) Includes interest on long-term debt payable within one year and after one year.

(c) At December 31, 2020 and 2021, the fair value of debt includes \$529 million and \$209 million of Company excluding Ford Credit short-term debt and \$10.4 billion and \$14.1 billion of Ford Credit short-term debt, respectively, carried at cost, which approximates fair value. All other debt is categorized within Level 2 of the fair value hierarchy.

(d) These adjustments are related to hedging activity and include discontinued hedging relationship adjustments of \$299 million and \$257 million at December 31, 2020 and 2021, respectively. The carrying value of hedged debt was \$45.5 billion and \$37.5 billion at December 31, 2020 and 2021, respectively.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 19. DEBT AND COMMITMENTS (Continued)**

Cash paid for interest was \$1 billion, \$1.4 billion, and \$1.9 billion in 2019, 2020, and 2021, respectively, on Company excluding Ford Credit debt. Cash paid for interest was \$4.1 billion, \$3.4 billion, and \$2.8 billion in 2019, 2020, and 2021, respectively, on Ford Credit debt.

**Maturities**

Debt maturities at December 31, 2021 were as follows (in millions):

	<u>2022</u>	<u>2023</u>	<u>2024</u>	<u>2025</u>	<u>2026</u>	<u>Thereafter</u>	<u>Adjustments</u>	<u>Total Debt Maturities</u>
<b>Company excluding Ford Credit</b>								
Public unsecured debt securities	\$ 86	\$ —	\$ —	\$ 1,234	\$ 3,972	\$ 10,737	\$ (242)	\$ 15,787
DOE ATVM Incentive Program	953	—	—	—	—	—	2	955
Delayed draw term loan	1,500	—	—	—	—	—	—	1,500
Short-term and other debt	634	195	70	914	52	380	(112)	2,133
Total	<u>\$ 3,173</u>	<u>\$ 195</u>	<u>\$ 70</u>	<u>\$ 2,148</u>	<u>\$ 4,024</u>	<u>\$ 11,117</u>	<u>\$ (352)</u>	<u>\$ 20,375</u>
<b>Ford Credit</b>								
Unsecured debt	\$ 27,761	\$ 11,319	\$ 10,730	\$ 8,870	\$ 5,150	\$ 8,268	\$ 260	\$ 72,358
Asset-backed debt	18,758	11,791	5,207	6,736	2,220	700	(53)	45,359
Total	<u>\$ 46,519</u>	<u>\$ 23,110</u>	<u>\$ 15,937</u>	<u>\$ 15,606</u>	<u>\$ 7,370</u>	<u>\$ 8,968</u>	<u>\$ 207</u>	<u>\$ 117,717</u>

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES  
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 19. DEBT AND COMMITMENTS (Continued)**

**Company excluding Ford Credit Segment**

**Public Unsecured Debt Securities**

Our public unsecured debt securities outstanding at December 31 were as follows (in millions):

Title of Security	Aggregate Principal Amount Outstanding	
	2020	2021
9.215% Debentures due September 15, 2021	\$ 180	\$ —
8 7/8% Debentures due January 15, 2022	86	86
8.500% Notes due April 21, 2023	3,500	—
9.000% Notes due April 22, 2025	3,500	1,058
7 1/8% Debentures due November 15, 2025	209	176
0.00% Notes due March 15, 2026	—	2,300
7 1/2% Debentures due August 1, 2026	193	172
4.346% Notes due December 8, 2026	1,500	1,500
6 5/8% Debentures due February 15, 2028	104	104
6 5/8% Debentures due October 1, 2028 (a)	638	446
6 3/8% Debentures due February 1, 2029 (a)	260	202
9.30% Notes due March 1, 2030	294	294
9.625% Notes due April 22, 2030	1,000	432
7.45% GLOBS due July 16, 2031 (a)	1,794	1,070
8.900% Debentures due January 15, 2032	151	108
3.25% Notes due February 12, 2032	—	2,500
9.95% Debentures due February 15, 2032	4	4
4.75% Notes due January 15, 2043	2,000	2,000
7.75% Debentures due June 15, 2043	73	73
7.40% Debentures due November 1, 2046	398	398
5.291% Notes due December 8, 2046	1,300	1,300
9.980% Debentures due February 15, 2047	181	114
6.20% Notes due June 1, 2059	750	750
6.00% Notes due December 1, 2059	800	800
7.70% Debentures due May 15, 2097	142	142
Total public unsecured debt securities	<u>\$ 19,057</u>	<u>\$ 16,029</u>

(a) Listed on the Luxembourg Exchange and on the Singapore Exchange.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 19. DEBT AND COMMITMENTS (Continued)**

**2021 Debt Extinguishment**

Pursuant to our November 2021 cash tender offer and December 2021 redemption, we repurchased or redeemed \$7.6 billion principal amount of our public unsecured debt securities for an aggregate cost of \$9.3 billion (including transaction costs and accrued and unpaid interest payments for such tendered securities). As a result of these transactions, we recorded a pre-tax loss of \$1.7 billion (net of unamortized discounts, premiums, and fees) in *Other income/(loss), net* in the fourth quarter of 2021.

**Environmental, Social, Governance (ESG) Bond**

In November 2021, we issued \$2.5 billion aggregate principal amount of green bonds with an interest rate of 3.250% under our new sustainable financing framework. We are allocating the net proceeds from this issuance to the design, development, and manufacturing of our battery electric vehicles.

**Convertible Debt**

In March 2021, we issued \$2.3 billion aggregate principal amount of unsecured 0% Convertible Senior Notes due 2026, including \$300 million aggregate principal amount of such notes pursuant to the exercise in full of the overallotment option granted to the initial purchasers. The notes will not bear regular interest and the principal amount of the notes will not accrete. The total net proceeds from the offering, after deducting debt issuance costs, were approximately \$2.267 billion.

Each \$1,000 principal amount of the notes will be convertible into 57.1886 shares of our Common Stock, which is equivalent to a conversion price of approximately \$17.49 per share, subject to adjustment upon the occurrence of specified events. The notes are convertible, at the option of the noteholders, on or after December 15, 2025. Prior to December 15, 2025, the notes are convertible only under the following circumstances:

- During any fiscal quarter commencing after the fiscal quarter ending on September 30, 2021 (and only during such fiscal quarter), if the last reported sale price of our Common Stock for at least 20 trading days (whether or not consecutive) during a period of 30 consecutive trading days ending on the last trading day of the immediately preceding calendar quarter is greater than or equal to 130% of the conversion price of the notes on each applicable trading day;
- During the five business day period after any five consecutive trading day period in which the trading price per \$1,000 principal amount of the notes for each day of that five consecutive trading day period was less than 98% of the product of the last reported sale price of our Common Stock and the conversion rate of the notes on such trading day;
- If we call any or all of the notes for redemption; or
- Upon the occurrence of specific corporate events such as a change in control or certain beneficial distributions to common stockholders (as set forth in the indenture governing the notes).

Upon conversion, we will pay cash up to the aggregate principal amount of the notes to be converted and cash, shares of our Common Stock, or a combination of cash and shares of our Common Stock, at our election for the remainder of our obligation in excess, if any, of the aggregate principal amount of the notes being converted.

We may not redeem the notes prior to March 20, 2024. On or after March 20, 2024, we may redeem all or any portion of the notes for cash equal to 100% of the principal amount of the notes being redeemed if the last reported sale price of our Common Stock has been at least 130% of the conversion price then in effect for at least 20 trading days (whether or not consecutive) during any 30 consecutive trading day period.

If we undergo a fundamental change (e.g., change of control), subject to certain conditions, holders of the notes may require us to repurchase for cash all or any portion of their notes at a repurchase price equal to 100% of the principal amount of the notes. In addition, if specific corporate events occur prior to the maturity date or if we issue a notice of redemption, we will increase the conversion rate by pre-defined amounts for holders who elect to convert their notes in connection with such a corporate event. The conditions allowing holders of the notes to convert were not met in 2021.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 19. DEBT AND COMMITMENTS (Continued)**

The notes were issued at par and fees associated with the issuance of these notes are amortized to *Interest expense on Company debt excluding Ford Credit* over the contractual term of the notes. Amortization of issuance costs was \$5 million in 2021. The effective interest rate of the notes is 0.3%.

The total estimated fair value of the notes as of December 31, 2021 was approximately \$3.2 billion. The fair value was determined using commonly employed valuation methodologies applying observable market inputs and is classified within Level 2 of the fair value hierarchy.

The notes did not have an impact on our full year 2021 diluted EPS.

***DOE ATVM Incentive Program***

In September 2009, we entered into a Loan Arrangement and Reimbursement Agreement with the DOE, under which we borrowed through multiple draws \$5.9 billion to finance certain costs for fuel-efficient, advanced-technology vehicles. At December 31, 2021, an aggregate \$953 million was outstanding. In June 2020, the ATVM loan was modified, reducing quarterly principal payments from \$148 million to \$37 million. The deferred portion of the principal payments will be due upon original maturity in June 2022. As a result of our dividend payment in December 2021, the remaining quarterly principal payments revert from \$37 million back to \$148 million in accordance with the terms of the Loan Arrangement and Reimbursement Agreement. The ATVM loan bears interest at a blended rate based on the U.S. Treasury yield curve at the time each draw was made (with the weighted-average interest rate on all such draws being about 2.3% per annum) on the principal amount, and an additional 1.45% per annum on the deferred portion of the principal amount.

***U.K. Export Finance Program***

In 2020, Ford Motor Company Limited (“Ford of Britain”), our operating subsidiary in the United Kingdom, entered into, and drew in full, a £625 million term loan credit facility with a syndicate of banks to support Ford of Britain’s general export activities. Accordingly, U.K. Export Finance (“UKEF”) provided a £500 million guarantee of the credit facility under its Export Development Guarantee scheme, which supports high value commercial lending to U.K. exporters. We have also guaranteed Ford of Britain’s obligations under the credit facility to the lenders. As of December 31, 2021, the full £625 million remained outstanding. This five-year, non-amortizing loan matures on June 30, 2025.

***Company Excluding Ford Credit Facilities***

Total Company committed credit lines, excluding Ford Credit, at December 31, 2021 were \$18.3 billion, consisting of \$13.5 billion of our corporate credit facility, \$2.0 billion of our supplemental revolving credit facility, \$1.5 billion of our delayed draw term loan facility, and \$1.3 billion of local credit facilities. At December 31, 2021, the utilized portion of the corporate credit facility was \$25 million, representing amounts utilized for letters of credit, and no portion of the supplemental revolving credit facility was utilized. The \$1.5 billion delayed draw term loan facility was drawn in full in 2019 and remains outstanding. In addition, \$847 million of committed Company credit lines, excluding Ford Credit, was utilized under local credit facilities for our affiliates as of December 31, 2021.

Lenders under our corporate credit facility have \$3.4 billion of commitments maturing on September 29, 2024 and \$10.1 billion of commitments maturing on September 29, 2026. Lenders under our supplemental revolving credit facility have \$2.0 billion of commitments maturing on September 29, 2024.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 19. DEBT AND COMMITMENTS (Continued)**

In September 2021, we amended the corporate and supplemental credit agreements to remove the restrictions on our ability to repurchase shares or pay dividends. In addition, the agreements include certain sustainability-linked targets, pursuant to which the applicable margin and facility fees may be adjusted if Ford achieves, or fails to achieve, the specified targets related to global manufacturing facility greenhouse gas emissions, renewable electricity consumption, and Ford Europe CO<sub>2</sub> tailpipe emissions. Further, interest on any U.S. dollar borrowings under both the corporate and supplemental revolving credit facilities will be calculated using daily simple SOFR. Prior to the amendments, such interest was calculated using LIBOR.

The corporate credit facility is unsecured and free of material adverse change conditions to borrowing, restrictive financial covenants (for example, interest or fixed-charge coverage ratio, debt-to-equity ratio, and minimum net worth requirements), and credit rating triggers that could limit our ability to obtain funding or trigger early repayment. The corporate credit facility contains a liquidity covenant that requires us to maintain a minimum of \$4 billion in aggregate of domestic cash, cash equivalents, and loaned and marketable securities and/or availability under the facility. The terms and conditions of the delayed draw term loan (other than sustainability-linked provisions and the transition from LIBOR to SOFR) and the supplemental revolving credit facility are consistent with our corporate credit facility.

Each of the corporate credit facility, supplemental revolving credit facility, delayed draw term loan, and our Loan Arrangement and Reimbursement Agreement with the DOE include a covenant that requires us to provide guarantees from certain of our subsidiaries in the event that our senior, unsecured, long-term debt does not maintain at least two investment grade ratings from Fitch, Moody's, and S&P. The following subsidiaries have provided unsecured guarantees to the lenders under the credit facilities and to the DOE: Ford Component Sales, LLC; Ford European Holdings LLC; Ford Global Technologies, LLC; Ford Holdings LLC (the parent company of Ford Credit); Ford International Capital LLC; Ford Mexico Holdings LLC; Ford Motor Service Company; Ford Next LLC (formerly known as Ford Autonomous Vehicles LLC); Ford Smart Mobility LLC; and Ford Trading Company, LLC.

**Ford Credit Segment**

***Asset-Backed Debt***

At December 31, 2021, the carrying value of our asset-backed debt was \$45.4 billion. This secured debt is issued by Ford Credit and includes asset-backed securities used to fund operations and maintain liquidity. Assets securing the related debt issued as part of all our securitization transactions are included in our consolidated results and are based upon the legal transfer of the underlying assets in order to reflect legal ownership and the beneficial ownership of the debt holder. The third-party investors in the securitization transactions have legal recourse only to the assets securing the debt and do not have such recourse to us, except for the customary representation and warranty provisions or when we are counterparty to certain derivative transactions of the special purpose entities ("SPEs"). In addition, the cash flows generated by the assets are restricted only to pay such liabilities; Ford Credit retains the right to residual cash flows. See Note 24 for additional information.

Although not contractually required, we regularly support our wholesale securitization programs by repurchasing receivables of a dealer from a SPE when the dealer's performance is at risk, which transfers the corresponding risk of loss from the SPE to us. In order to continue to fund the wholesale receivables, we also may contribute additional cash or wholesale receivables if the collateral falls below required levels. The balance of cash related to these contributions was \$25 million and \$1,150 million at December 31, 2020 and December 31, 2021, respectively, and ranged from \$0 to \$524 million during 2020 and from \$25 million to \$3,700 million during 2021. Cash contributions were higher than a year ago primarily related to lower wholesale receivables as a result of lower dealer inventories due to the semiconductor shortage.

SPEs that are exposed to interest rate or currency risk may reduce their risks by entering into derivative transactions. In certain instances, we have entered into derivative transactions with the counterparty to protect the counterparty from risks absorbed through derivative transactions with the SPEs. Derivative income/(expense) related to the derivative transactions that support Ford Credit's securitization programs were \$(75) million, \$(234) million, and \$41 million for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2020, and 2021, respectively. See Note 20 for additional information regarding the accounting for derivatives.

Interest expense on securitization debt was \$1.6 billion, \$1.2 billion, and \$0.9 billion in 2019, 2020, and 2021, respectively.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 19. DEBT AND COMMITMENTS (Continued)**

The assets and liabilities related to our asset-backed debt arrangements included in our consolidated financial statements at December 31 were as follows (in billions):

	2020	2021
<b>Assets</b>		
Cash and cash equivalents	\$ 3.2	\$ 3.8
Finance receivables, net	59.6	50.6
Net investment in operating leases	12.8	7.5
<b>Liabilities</b>		
Debt (a)	\$ 54.6	\$ 45.4

(a) Debt is net of unamortized discount and issuance costs.

**Committed Credit Facilities**

At December 31, 2021, Ford Credit's committed capacity totaled \$39.8 billion, compared with \$40.6 billion at December 31, 2020. Ford Credit's committed capacity is primarily comprised of committed asset-backed security facilities from bank-sponsored commercial paper conduits and other financial institutions and unsecured credit facilities with financial institutions.

**NOTE 20. DERIVATIVE FINANCIAL INSTRUMENTS AND HEDGING ACTIVITIES**

In the normal course of business, our operations are exposed to global market risks, including the effect of changes in foreign currency exchange rates, certain commodity prices, and interest rates. To manage these risks, we enter into highly effective derivative contracts:

- Foreign currency exchange contracts, including forwards, that are used to manage foreign exchange exposure;
- Commodity contracts, including forwards, that are used to manage commodity price risk;
- Interest rate contracts, including swaps, that are used to manage the effects of interest rate fluctuations; and
- Cross-currency interest rate swap contracts that are used to manage foreign currency and interest rate exposures on foreign-denominated debt.

Our derivatives are over-the-counter customized derivative transactions and are not exchange-traded. We review our hedging program, derivative positions, and overall risk management strategy on a regular basis.

*Derivative Financial Instruments and Hedge Accounting.* Derivative assets are reported in *Other assets* and derivative liabilities are reported in *Payables* and *Other liabilities and deferred revenue*.

We have elected to apply hedge accounting to certain derivatives. Derivatives that are designated in hedging relationships are evaluated for effectiveness using regression analysis at the time they are designated and throughout the hedge period. Some derivatives do not qualify for hedge accounting; for others, we elect not to apply hedge accounting.

*Cash Flow Hedges.* We have designated certain forward contracts as cash flow hedges of forecasted transactions with exposure to foreign currency exchange and commodity price risks.

Changes in the fair value of cash flow hedges are deferred in *Accumulated other comprehensive income/(loss)* and are recognized in *Cost of sales* when the hedged item affects earnings. Our policy is to de-designate foreign currency exchange cash flow hedges prior to the time forecasted transactions are recognized as assets or liabilities on our consolidated balance sheets and report subsequent changes in fair value through *Cost of sales*. If it becomes probable that the originally forecasted transaction will not occur, the related amount included in *Accumulated other comprehensive income/(loss)* is reclassified and recognized in earnings. The cash flows associated with hedges designated until maturity are reported in *Net cash provided by/(used in) operating activities* on our consolidated statement of cash flows. Our cash flow hedges mature within three years.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 20. DERIVATIVE FINANCIAL INSTRUMENTS AND HEDGING ACTIVITIES (Continued)**

*Fair Value Hedges.* Our Ford Credit segment uses derivatives to reduce the risk of changes in the fair value of debt. We have designated certain receive-fixed, pay-float interest rate and cross-currency interest rate swaps as fair value hedges of fixed-rate debt. The risk being hedged is the risk of changes in the fair value of the hedged debt attributable to changes in the benchmark interest rate and foreign exchange. We report the change in fair value of the hedged debt related to the change in benchmark interest rate in *Ford Credit debt* and *Ford Credit interest, operating, and other expenses*. We report the change in fair value of the hedged debt and hedging instrument related to foreign currency in *Other income/(loss), net*. Net interest settlements and accruals, and fair value changes on hedging instruments due to the benchmark interest rate change are reported in *Ford Credit interest, operating, and other expenses*. The cash flows associated with fair value hedges are reported in *Net cash provided by/(used in) operating activities* on our consolidated statements of cash flows.

When a fair value hedge is de-designated, or when the derivative is terminated before maturity, the fair value adjustment to the hedged debt continues to be reported as part of the carrying value of the debt and is recognized in *Ford Credit interest, operating, and other expenses* over its remaining life.

*Derivatives Not Designated as Hedging Instruments.* For total Company excluding Ford Credit, we report changes in the fair value of derivatives not designated as hedging instruments through *Cost of sales*. Cash flows associated with non-designated or de-designated derivatives are reported in *Net cash provided by/(used in) investing activities* on our consolidated statements of cash flows.

Our Ford Credit segment reports the gains/(losses) on derivatives not designated as hedging instruments in *Other income/(loss), net*. Cash flows associated with non-designated or de-designated derivatives are reported in *Net cash provided by/(used in) investing activities* on our consolidated statements of cash flows.

*Normal Purchases and Normal Sales Classification.* We have elected to apply the normal purchases and normal sales classification for physical supply contracts that are entered into for the purpose of procuring commodities to be used in production over a reasonable period in the normal course of our business.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 20. DERIVATIVE FINANCIAL INSTRUMENTS AND HEDGING ACTIVITIES (Continued)**

**Income Effect of Derivative Financial Instruments**

The gains/(losses), by hedge designation, reported in income for the years ended December 31 were as follows (in millions):

	<u>2019</u>	<u>2020</u>	<u>2021</u>
<b>Cash flow hedges</b>			
<b>Reclassified from AOCI to Cost of sales</b>			
Foreign currency exchange contracts (a)	\$ 29	\$ (11)	\$ (412)
Commodity contracts (b)	(32)	(55)	132
<b>Fair value hedges</b>			
<b>Interest rate contracts</b>			
Net interest settlements and accruals on hedging instruments	(16)	290	393
Fair value changes on hedging instruments	706	986	(1,001)
Fair value changes on hedged debt	(694)	(985)	957
<b>Cross-currency interest rate swap contracts</b>			
Net interest settlements and accruals on hedging instruments	—	(2)	(8)
Fair value changes on hedging instruments	—	38	(93)
Fair value changes on hedged debt	—	(37)	82
<b>Derivatives not designated as hedging instruments</b>			
Foreign currency exchange contracts (c)	84	(310)	375
Cross-currency interest rate swap contracts	(229)	486	(507)
Interest rate contracts	(13)	(100)	(3)
Commodity contracts	—	47	170
<b>Total</b>	<u>\$ (165)</u>	<u>\$ 347</u>	<u>\$ 85</u>

- (a) For 2019, 2020, and 2021, an \$839 million loss, a \$198 million gain, and a \$453 million loss, respectively, were reported in *Other comprehensive income/(loss), net of tax*.
- (b) For 2019, 2020, and 2021, a \$36 million loss, a \$9 million gain, and a \$284 million gain, respectively, were reported in *Other comprehensive income/(loss), net of tax*.
- (c) For 2019, 2020, and 2021, a \$32 million gain, a \$228 million loss, and a \$230 million gain, respectively, were reported in *Cost of sales* and a \$52 million gain, an \$82 million loss, and a \$145 million gain were reported in *Other income/(loss), net*, respectively.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 20. DERIVATIVE FINANCIAL INSTRUMENTS AND HEDGING ACTIVITIES (Continued)**

**Balance Sheet Effect of Derivative Financial Instruments**

Derivative assets and liabilities are reported on our consolidated balance sheets at fair value and are presented on a gross basis. The notional amounts of the derivative instruments do not necessarily represent amounts exchanged by the parties and are not a direct measure of our financial exposure. We also enter into master agreements with counterparties that may allow for netting of exposures in the event of default or breach of the counterparty agreement. Collateral represents cash received or paid under reciprocal arrangements that we have entered into with our derivative counterparties, which we do not use to offset our derivative assets and liabilities.

The fair value of our derivative instruments and the associated notional amounts at December 31 were as follows (in millions):

	2020			2021		
	Notional	Fair Value of Assets	Fair Value of Liabilities	Notional	Fair Value of Assets	Fair Value of Liabilities
<b>Cash flow hedges</b>						
Foreign currency exchange contracts	\$ 15,860	\$ 47	\$ 383	\$ 11,534	\$ 74	\$ 346
Commodity contracts	703	40	5	931	182	5
<b>Fair value hedges</b>						
Interest rate contracts	26,924	1,331	4	23,893	544	274
Cross-currency interest rate swap contracts	885	46	—	885	—	49
<b>Derivatives not designated as hedging instruments</b>						
Foreign currency exchange contracts	25,956	172	399	28,463	281	198
Cross-currency interest rate swap contracts	6,849	557	1	6,533	117	61
Interest rate contracts	70,318	663	439	50,060	338	126
Commodity contracts	599	74	4	997	54	11
Total derivative financial instruments, gross (a) (b)	<u>\$ 148,094</u>	<u>\$ 2,930</u>	<u>\$ 1,235</u>	<u>\$ 123,296</u>	<u>\$ 1,590</u>	<u>\$ 1,070</u>
Current portion		\$ 974	\$ 859		\$ 924	\$ 535
Non-current portion		1,956	376		666	535
Total derivative financial instruments, gross		<u>\$ 2,930</u>	<u>\$ 1,235</u>		<u>\$ 1,590</u>	<u>\$ 1,070</u>

(a) At December 31, 2020 and 2021, we held collateral of \$9 million and \$26 million, respectively, and we posted collateral of \$96 million and \$71 million, respectively.

(b) At December 31, 2020 and 2021, the fair value of assets and liabilities available for counterparty netting was \$505 million and \$719 million, respectively. All derivatives are categorized within Level 2 of the fair value hierarchy.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 21. EMPLOYEE SEPARATION ACTIONS AND EXIT AND DISPOSAL ACTIVITIES**

We record costs associated with voluntary separations at the time of employee acceptance, unless the acceptance requires explicit approval by the Company. We record costs associated with involuntary separation programs when management has approved the plan for separation, the affected employees are identified, and it is unlikely that actions required to complete the separation plan will change significantly. Costs associated with benefits that are contingent on the employee continuing to provide service are accrued over the required service period.

**Company Excluding Ford Credit**

***Global Redesign and Other Actions***

Employee separation actions and exit and disposal activities include employee separation costs, facility and other asset-related charges (e.g., impairment, accelerated depreciation), dealer and supplier payments, other statutory and contractual obligations, and other expenses, which are recorded in *Cost of sales* and *Selling, administrative, and other expenses*. Below are actions we have initiated, primarily related to the global redesign of our business.

*Brazil.* In February 2019, Ford Motor Company Brasil Ltda. (“Ford Brazil”), our subsidiary in Brazil, committed to a plan to exit the commercial heavy truck business in South America. As a result, Ford Brazil ceased production at the São Bernardo do Campo plant in Brazil during 2019. Ford Brazil completed a sale of the plant machinery and equipment in the third quarter of 2020 and the land and buildings in the fourth quarter of 2020.

In December 2020, Ford Brazil committed to a plan to exit manufacturing operations in Brazil, which resulted in the closure of facilities in Camaçari, Taubaté, and Troller in 2021. These actions will not result in Ford Brazil being substantially liquidated, as it will continue imported vehicle sales and customer support operations, and maintain the product development center in Bahia, the proving grounds in Tatuí, São Paulo, and the regional headquarters in São Paulo.

*Russia.* In March 2019, Ford Sollers Netherlands B.V. (“Ford Sollers”), a joint venture between Ford and Sollers PJSC (“Sollers”) in which Ford had control, announced its plan to restructure its business in Russia to focus exclusively on commercial vehicles and to exit the passenger car segment. As a result of these actions, Ford acquired 100% ownership of Ford Sollers and ceased production at the Naberezhnye Chelny and St. Petersburg vehicle assembly plants and the Elabuga engine plant during the second quarter of 2019.

Subsequent to completion of the restructuring actions, in July 2019, Ford sold a 51% controlling interest in the restructured entity to Sollers, which resulted in deconsolidation of the Ford Sollers subsidiary. Our continued involvement in Ford Sollers is accounted for as an equity method investment.

In the fourth quarter of 2020, we also completed a sale of certain manufacturing assets.

*United Kingdom.* In June 2019, Ford of Britain announced its plan to exit the Ford Bridgend plant in South Wales in 2020. Ford of Britain ceased production at the Bridgend plant and the facility was closed in September 2020.

*India.* In the third quarter of 2019, Ford committed to a plan to sell specific net assets in our India Automotive operations as part of a plan to establish a joint venture with Mahindra & Mahindra Limited (“Mahindra”). In December 2020, Ford and Mahindra mutually determined that we would not complete the joint venture (see Note 22). Subsequently, in September 2021, Ford India Private Limited (“Ford India”), our subsidiary in India, announced its plans to exit the engine and vehicle manufacturing operations at its facilities in Chennai and its vehicle manufacturing operation at its facility in Sanand. Ford India ceased vehicle manufacturing in Sanand in fourth quarter 2021 and plans to cease engine and vehicle manufacturing in Chennai by second quarter 2022. These actions will not result in Ford India being substantially liquidated, as it will continue with its powertrain operations at its engine plant in Sanand to support certain products, including those manufactured by our affiliate in Thailand, and it will continue its imported vehicle sales and customer support operations.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES  
NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 21. EMPLOYEE SEPARATION ACTIONS AND EXIT AND DISPOSAL ACTIVITIES (Continued)**

*Other Global Redesign Actions.* In 2018, we announced our plan to end production at the Ford Aquitaine Industries plant in Bordeaux, France. We ceased production and closed the facility in July 2019. In March 2019, we announced our plan to phase-out the production of the C-Max at the Saarlouis Body and Assembly Plant in Germany. We ceased production of the C-Max in June 2019. In March 2021, we announced our plan to phase-out the production of the Mondeo at the Valencia Plant in Spain.

In addition, we are continuing to reduce our global workforce and take other restructuring actions.

The following table summarizes the activities for the years ended December 31, which are recorded in *Other liabilities and deferred revenue* (in millions):

	2020	2021
Beginning balance	\$ 734	\$ 1,732
Changes in accruals (a)	1,598	1,150
Payments	(631)	(1,883)
Foreign currency translation	31	(49)
Ending balance	<u>\$ 1,732</u>	<u>\$ 950</u>

(a) Excludes pension costs of \$268 million and \$156 million in 2020 and 2021, respectively.

We recorded \$1.4 billion of non-cash charges in 2019 for the impairment of our India Automotive operations, accelerated depreciation, and other items. In 2020, we recorded \$1.4 billion of non-cash charges related to the write-off of certain tax and other assets in South America, accelerated depreciation, and other items. In addition, we recognized a pre-tax net gain on sale of assets in Brazil and Russia of \$39 million, with cash proceeds of \$128 million. In 2021, we recorded \$739 million for accelerated depreciation and other non-cash items.

We estimate that we will incur about \$2 billion in total charges in 2022 related to the actions above, primarily attributable to employee separations and dealer and supplier settlements. We continue to review our global businesses and may take additional restructuring actions in markets where a path to sustained profitability is not feasible when considering the capital allocation required for those markets.

***United Automobile, Aerospace and Agricultural Implement Workers of America (“UAW”) Voluntary Separation Packages***

As agreed in the collective bargaining agreement ratified in November 2019, during the first quarter of 2020, we offered voluntary separation packages to our UAW hourly workforce who were eligible for normal or early retirement, and recorded associated costs of \$201 million in *Cost of sales*. All separations occurred during 2020.

**Ford Credit**

In June 2021, Ford Credit announced the plan of its subsidiaries in Brazil and Argentina to cease originating receivables by the end of 2021 and begin the process of selling or otherwise winding down their operations in those markets. We recorded approximately \$11 million related to employee separation costs in *Ford Credit interest, operating, and other expenses*, the majority of which was paid in 2021.

Accumulated foreign currency translation losses included in *Accumulated other comprehensive income/(loss)* at December 31, 2021 of \$379 million are associated with Ford Credit’s investments in Brazil and Argentina that it no longer plans to operate. We expect to reclassify these losses to income upon sale, transfer, or substantially complete liquidation of Ford Credit’s investments, which may occur over multiple reporting periods. In the fourth quarter of 2021, we recognized a \$14 million gain on the liquidation of an entity in Brazil. The timing for the completion of the remaining actions is uncertain, as they may be subject to regulatory approval. We expect the majority of losses to be recognized in 2022.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 22. ACQUISITIONS AND DIVESTITURES**

**Company Excluding Ford Credit**

*Electriphi, Inc. ("Electriphi").* On June 18, 2021, we acquired Electriphi, a California-based provider of charging management and fleet monitoring software for electric vehicles. Assets acquired primarily include goodwill, reported in *Other assets* (see Note 2), and software, reported in *Net property*. The acquisition did not have a material impact on our financial statements.

*Ford Lio Ho Motor Co., Ltd. ("FLH").* On April 1, 2021, we completed the sale of our controlling financial interest in FLH and its wholly owned subsidiary FLH Marketing & Service Limited, which resulted in deconsolidation of our Ford Taiwan subsidiary in the second quarter of 2021. FLH will continue to import, manufacture, and sell Ford-branded vehicles through at least 2025. We recognized a pre-tax gain of \$161 million, which was reported in *Other income/(loss), net* in the second quarter of 2021.

*Getrag Ford Transmissions GmbH ("GFT").* Prior to March 2021, Ford and Magna International Inc. ("Magna") equally owned and operated the GFT joint venture for the purpose of developing, manufacturing, and selling transmissions. We accounted for our investment in GFT as an equity method investment. During the first quarter of 2021 and prior to our acquisition, GFT recorded restructuring charges, of which our share was \$40 million. These charges are included in *Equity in net income/(loss) of affiliated companies*.

On March 1, 2021, we acquired Magna's shares in the restructured GFT. The purchase price, which is subject to post-closing revisions, presently is estimated at \$273 million. We expect that the purchase price revisions will be finalized by the first quarter of 2022. The restructured GFT includes the Halewood, UK and Cologne, Germany transmission plants, but excludes the Bordeaux, France transmission plant and China interests acquired by Magna. We concluded with Magna that these businesses would be better served under separate ownership. The Sanand, India transmission plant will continue under joint Ford/Magna ownership. As a result of the transaction, we consolidated the restructured GFT, remeasured our prior investment in GFT at its \$273 million fair value, and recognized a pre-tax gain of \$178 million in *Other income/(loss), net* during 2021. We estimated the fair value of GFT in negotiations with Magna based on the income approach. The significant assumptions used in the valuation included GFT's cash flows that reflect the approved business plan, discounted at a rate typically used for a company like GFT. See Note 2 for information about goodwill recognized as part of this transaction.

*Argo AI, LLC ("Argo AI").* On June 1, 2020, we completed a transaction with Volkswagen AG ("VW") that reduced our ownership interest in the autonomous vehicle technology company Argo AI and resulted in Ford and VW holding equal interests that comprised a majority ownership of Argo AI. The transaction involved us selling a portion of our Argo AI equity to VW for \$500 million and VW making additional investments in Argo AI, including contributing its Autonomous Intelligent Driving company. As a result of the transaction, we deconsolidated Argo AI, remeasured our retained investment in Argo AI at fair value, and recognized a \$3.5 billion gain in *Other income/(loss)*, of which \$2.9 billion related to our retained investment in Argo AI. Our retained investment in Argo AI consists of an equity method investment and a preferred equity security investment, reflected on our consolidated balance sheets in *Equity in net assets of affiliated companies* and *Other assets*, respectively.

*India.* In 2019 and 2020, we recognized, in *Cost of sales*, pre-tax impairment charges of \$804 million and \$23 million, respectively, to adjust the carrying value of certain India Automotive operations held-for-sale assets to fair value less cost to sell in preparation to form a joint venture with Mahindra. In 2020, it was determined the joint venture with Mahindra would not be completed, and the assets and liabilities were reclassified as held and used. Because the carrying value of the net assets approximated fair value at December 31, 2020, the pre-tax impairment charges recorded in 2019 and 2020 were not adjusted as a result of the reclassification to held and used.

**Ford Credit Segment**

In the first quarter of 2020, Ford Credit completed the sale of its wholly-owned subsidiary Forso Nordic AB, recognizing a pre-tax loss of \$4 million, reported in *Other income/(loss), net*, and cash proceeds of \$1.3 billion.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 23. ACCUMULATED OTHER COMPREHENSIVE INCOME/(LOSS)**

The changes in the balances for each component of accumulated other comprehensive income/(loss) attributable to Ford Motor Company for the years ended December 31 were as follows (in millions):

	2019	2020	2021
<b>Foreign currency translation</b>			
Beginning balance	\$ (4,800)	\$ (4,626)	\$ (5,526)
Gains/(Losses) on foreign currency translation	181	(1,107)	200
Less: Tax/(Tax benefit) (a)	6	(206)	143
Net gains/(losses) on foreign currency translation	175	(901)	57
(Gains)/Losses reclassified from AOCI to net income (b)	(1)	1	(18)
Other comprehensive income/(loss), net of tax (c)	174	(900)	39
Ending balance	\$ (4,626)	\$ (5,526)	\$ (5,487)
<b>Marketable securities</b>			
Beginning balance	\$ (59)	\$ 71	\$ 156
Gains/(Losses) on available for sale securities	173	155	(209)
Less: Tax/(Tax benefit)	40	37	(52)
Net gains/(losses) on available for sale securities	133	118	(157)
(Gains)/Losses reclassified from AOCI to net income	(3)	(45)	(23)
Less: Tax/(Tax benefit)	—	(12)	(5)
Net (gains)/losses reclassified from AOCI to net income	(3)	(33)	(18)
Other comprehensive income/(loss), net of tax	130	85	(175)
Ending balance	\$ 71	\$ 156	\$ (19)
<b>Derivative instruments</b>			
Beginning balance	\$ 201	\$ (488)	\$ (266)
Gains/(Losses) on derivative instruments	(875)	207	(169)
Less: Tax/(Tax benefit)	(180)	39	(20)
Net gains/(losses) on derivative instruments	(695)	168	(149)
(Gains)/Losses reclassified from AOCI to net income	3	66	280
Less: Tax/(Tax benefit)	(3)	12	58
Net (gains)/losses reclassified from AOCI to net income (d)	6	54	222
Other comprehensive income/(loss), net of tax	(689)	222	73
Ending balance	\$ (488)	\$ (266)	\$ (193)
<b>Pension and other postretirement benefits</b>			
Beginning balance	\$ (2,708)	\$ (2,685)	\$ (2,658)
Prior service (costs)/credits arising during the period	(15)	(21)	—
Less: Tax/(Tax benefit)	(2)	(6)	—
Net prior service (costs)/credits arising during the period	(13)	(15)	—
Amortization and recognition of prior service costs/(credits) (e)	50	63	27
Less: Tax/(Tax benefit)	10	10	6
Net prior service costs/(credits) reclassified from AOCI to net income	40	53	21
Translation impact on non-U.S. plans	(4)	(11)	(3)
Other comprehensive income/(loss), net of tax	23	27	18
Ending balance	\$ (2,685)	\$ (2,658)	\$ (2,640)
Total AOCI ending balance at December 31	\$ (7,728)	\$ (8,294)	\$ (8,339)

- (a) We do not recognize deferred taxes for a majority of the foreign currency translation gains and losses because we do not anticipate reversal in the foreseeable future. However, we have made elections to tax certain non-U.S. operations simultaneously in U.S. tax returns, and have recorded deferred taxes for temporary differences that will reverse, independent of repatriation plans, in U.S. tax returns. Taxes or tax benefits resulting from foreign currency translation of the temporary differences are recorded in *Other comprehensive income/(loss), net of tax*.
- (b) Reclassified to *Other income/(loss), net*.
- (c) In 2021, excludes a gain of \$4 million related to noncontrolling interests.
- (d) Reclassified to *Cost of sales*. During the next twelve months we expect to reclassify existing net losses on cash flow hedges of \$116 million. See Note 20 for additional information.
- (e) *Amortization and recognition of prior service costs/(credits)* is included in the computation of net periodic pension cost/(income). See Note 17 for additional information.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 24. VARIABLE INTEREST ENTITIES**

A VIE is an entity that either (i) has insufficient equity to finance its activities without additional subordinated financial support, or (ii) has equity investors who lack the characteristics of a controlling financial interest. We consolidate VIEs of which we are the primary beneficiary. We consider ourselves the primary beneficiary of a VIE when we have both the power to direct the activities that most significantly impact the entity's economic performance and the obligation to absorb losses or the right to receive benefits from the entity that could potentially be significant to the VIE. Assets recognized as a result of consolidating these VIEs do not represent additional assets that could be used to satisfy claims against our general assets. Liabilities recognized as a result of consolidating these VIEs do not represent additional claims on our general assets; rather, they represent claims against the specific assets of the consolidated VIEs.

We have the power to direct the significant activities of an entity when our management has the ability to make key operating decisions, such as decisions regarding capital investment or manufacturing production schedules. For securitization entities, we have the power to direct significant activities when we have the ability to exercise discretion in the servicing of financial assets, issue additional debt, exercise a unilateral call option, add assets to revolving structures, or control investment decisions.

***VIEs of Which We are Not the Primary Beneficiary***

Certain of our affiliates are VIEs in which we are not the primary beneficiary. Our maximum exposure to any potential losses associated with these affiliates is limited to our affiliate investments and loans and was \$3 billion and \$2.8 billion at December 31, 2020 and 2021, respectively.

***VIEs of Which We are the Primary Beneficiary***

*Securitization Entities.* Through Ford Credit, we securitize, transfer, and service financial assets associated with consumer finance receivables, operating leases, and wholesale loans. Our securitization transactions typically involve the legal transfer of financial assets to bankruptcy remote SPEs. We generally retain a portion of the economic interests in the asset-backed securitization transactions, which could be retained in the form of a portion of the senior interests, the subordinated interests, cash reserve accounts, residual interests, and servicing rights. The transfers of assets in our securitization transactions do not qualify for accounting sale treatment. In most cases, the bankruptcy remote SPEs meet the definition of VIEs for which we are the primary beneficiary and, therefore, are consolidated. We account for all securitization transactions as if they were secured financing and therefore the assets, liabilities, and related activity of these transactions are consolidated in our financial statements. See Note 19 for additional information on the accounting for asset-backed debt and the assets securing this debt.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 25. COMMITMENTS AND CONTINGENCIES**

Commitments and contingencies primarily consist of guarantees and indemnifications, litigation and claims, and warranty and field service actions.

**Guarantees and Indemnifications**

*Financial Guarantees.* Financial guarantees and indemnifications are recorded at fair value at their inception. Subsequent to initial recognition, the guarantee liability is adjusted at each reporting period to reflect the current estimate of expected payments resulting from possible default events over the remaining life of the guarantee. The maximum potential payments for financial guarantees were \$346 million and \$357 million at December 31, 2020 and 2021, respectively. The carrying value of recorded liabilities related to financial guarantees was \$46 million and \$36 million at December 31, 2020 and 2021, respectively.

Our financial guarantees consist of debt and lease obligations of certain joint ventures, as well as certain financial obligations of outside third parties, including suppliers, to support our business and economic growth. Expiration dates vary through 2033, and guarantees will terminate on payment and/or cancellation of the underlying obligation. A payment by us would be triggered by failure of the joint venture or other third party to fulfill its obligation covered by the guarantee. In some circumstances, we are entitled to recover from a third party amounts paid by us under the guarantee.

*Non-Financial Guarantees.* Non-financial guarantees and indemnifications are recorded at fair value at their inception. We regularly review our performance risk under these arrangements, and in the event it becomes probable we will be required to perform under a guarantee or indemnity, the amount of probable payment is recorded. The maximum potential payments for non-financial guarantees were \$245 million and \$453 million at December 31, 2020 and 2021, respectively. The carrying value of recorded liabilities related to non-financial guarantees was \$48 million and \$38 million at December 31, 2020 and 2021, respectively.

We guarantee the resale value of vehicles sold in certain arrangements to daily rental companies. The maximum potential payment of \$446 million as of December 31, 2021 represents the total proceeds we guarantee the rental company will receive on resale. Reflecting our present estimate of proceeds the rental companies will receive on resale from third parties, we have recorded \$38 million as our best estimate of the amount we will have to pay under the guarantee.

In the ordinary course of business, we execute contracts involving indemnifications standard in the industry and indemnifications specific to a transaction, such as the sale of a business. These indemnifications might include and are not limited to claims relating to any of the following: environmental, tax, and shareholder matters; intellectual property rights; power generation contracts; governmental regulations and employment-related matters; dealer, supplier, and other commercial contractual relationships; and financial matters, such as securitizations. Performance under these indemnities generally would be triggered by a breach of contract claim brought by a counterparty, including a joint venture or alliance partner, or a third-party claim. While some of these indemnifications are limited in nature, many of them do not limit potential payment. Therefore, we are unable to estimate a maximum amount of future payments that could result from claims made under these unlimited indemnities.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 25. COMMITMENTS AND CONTINGENCIES (Continued)**

**Litigation and Claims**

Various legal actions, proceedings, and claims (generally, “matters”) are pending or may be instituted or asserted against us. These include, but are not limited to, matters arising out of alleged defects in our products; product warranties; governmental regulations relating to safety, emissions, and fuel economy or other matters; government incentives; tax matters, including trade and customs; alleged illegal acts resulting in fines or penalties; financial services; employment-related matters; dealer, supplier, and other contractual relationships; intellectual property rights; environmental matters; shareholder or investor matters; and financial reporting matters. Certain of the pending legal actions are, or purport to be, class actions. Some of the matters involve or may involve claims for compensatory, punitive, or antitrust or other treble damages in very large amounts, or demands for field service actions, environmental remediation programs, sanctions, loss of government incentives, assessments, or other relief, which, if granted, would require very large expenditures.

The extent of our financial exposure to these matters is difficult to estimate. Many matters do not specify a dollar amount for damages, and many others specify only a jurisdictional minimum. To the extent an amount is asserted, our historical experience suggests that in most instances the amount asserted is not a reliable indicator of the ultimate outcome.

We accrue for matters when losses are deemed probable and reasonably estimable. In evaluating matters for accrual and disclosure purposes, we take into consideration factors such as our historical experience with matters of a similar nature, the specific facts and circumstances asserted, the likelihood that we will prevail, and the severity of any potential loss. We reevaluate and update our accruals as matters progress over time.

For the majority of matters, which generally arise out of alleged defects in our products, we establish an accrual based on our extensive historical experience with similar matters. We do not believe there is a reasonably possible outcome materially in excess of our accrual for these matters.

For the remaining matters, where our historical experience with similar matters is of more limited value (i.e., “non-pattern matters”), we evaluate the matters primarily based on the individual facts and circumstances. For non-pattern matters, we evaluate whether there is a reasonable possibility of a material loss in excess of any accrual that can be estimated. Our estimate of reasonably possible loss in excess of our accruals for all material matters currently reflects indirect tax and customs matters, for which we estimate the aggregate risk to be a range of up to about \$1.7 billion, an increase of about \$1.3 billion from December 31, 2020, primarily reflecting an assessment received in 2021 in a customs matter.

As noted, the litigation process is subject to many uncertainties, and the outcome of individual matters is not predictable with assurance. Our assessments are based on our knowledge and experience, but the ultimate outcome of any matter could require payment substantially in excess of the amount that we have accrued and/or disclosed.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 25. COMMITMENTS AND CONTINGENCIES (Continued)**

**Warranty and Field Service Actions**

We accrue the estimated cost of both base warranty coverages and field service actions at the time of sale. We establish our estimate of base warranty obligations using a patterned estimation model, using historical information regarding the nature, frequency, and average cost of claims for each vehicle line by model year. We establish our estimates of field service action obligations using a patterned estimation model, using historical information regarding the nature, frequency, severity, and average cost of claims for each model year. In addition, from time to time, we issue extended warranties at our expense, the estimated cost of which is accrued at the time of issuance. Warranty and field service action obligations are reported in *Other liabilities and deferred revenue*. We reevaluate the adequacy of our accruals on a regular basis.

We recognize the benefit from a recovery of the costs associated with our warranty and field service actions when specifics of the recovery have been agreed with our supplier and the amount of recovery is virtually certain. Recoveries are reported in *Trade and other receivables, net* and *Other assets*.

The estimate of our future warranty and field service action costs, net of estimated supplier recoveries, for the years ended December 31 was as follows (in millions):

	<b>2020</b>	<b>2021</b>
Beginning balance	\$ 5,702	\$ 8,172
Payments made during the period	(3,923)	(3,952)
Changes in accrual related to warranties issued during the period	3,934	4,102
Changes in accrual related to pre-existing warranties	2,403	221
Foreign currency translation and other	56	(92)
Ending balance	<u>\$ 8,172</u>	<u>\$ 8,451</u>

Changes to our estimated costs are reported as changes in accrual related to pre-existing warranties in the table above. Our estimate of reasonably possible costs in excess of our accruals for material field service actions and customer satisfaction actions is a range of up to about \$1 billion in the aggregate.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 26. SEGMENT INFORMATION**

We report segment information consistent with the way our chief operating decision maker (“CODM”) evaluates the operating results and performance of the Company. Accordingly, we analyze the results of our business through the following segments: Automotive, Mobility, and Ford Credit.

Beginning in 2021, consistent with how our CODM assesses performance of the segments and makes decisions about resource allocations, we changed the measurement of our segments as follows: (i) costs and benefits related to enterprise connectivity activities included in the Mobility segment are reported in the Automotive segment; (ii) certain corporate governance expenses that benefit the global enterprise reported in the Automotive segment are reported as part of Corporate Other; and (iii) cash and other centrally managed corporate assets reported in the Automotive segment are realigned to Corporate Other.

In addition, we realigned tax-related assets within our segments to reflect our adoption of ASU 2019-12 as of January 1, 2021 (see Note 3).

Effective with fourth quarter 2021 reporting, special items now include gains and losses on investments in equity securities.

Prior period amounts were adjusted retrospectively to reflect each of the above changes.

Below is a description of our reportable segments and other activities.

**Automotive Segment**

The Automotive segment primarily includes the sale of Ford and Lincoln vehicles, service parts, and accessories worldwide, together with the associated costs to develop, manufacture, distribute, and service the vehicles, parts, and accessories. This segment includes revenues and costs related to our electrification vehicle programs and enterprise connectivity. The segment includes the following regional business units: North America, South America, Europe, China (including Taiwan), and the International Markets Group.

**Mobility Segment**

The Mobility segment primarily includes development costs for Ford’s autonomous vehicles and related businesses, Ford’s equity ownership in Argo AI (a developer of autonomous driving systems), and other mobility businesses and investments.

**Ford Credit Segment**

The Ford Credit segment is comprised of the Ford Credit business on a consolidated basis, which is primarily vehicle-related financing and leasing activities.

**Corporate Other**

Corporate Other primarily includes corporate governance expenses, interest income (excluding interest earned on our extended service contract portfolio that is included in our Automotive segment) and gains and losses from our cash, cash equivalents, and marketable securities (excluding gains and losses on investments in equity securities), and foreign exchange derivatives gains and losses associated with intercompany lending. Corporate governance expenses are primarily administrative, delivering benefit on behalf of the global enterprise, that are not allocated to operating segments. These include expenses related to setting and directing global policy, providing oversight and stewardship, and promoting the Company’s interests. Corporate Other assets include: cash, cash equivalents, and marketable securities; tax related assets; other investments; and other assets managed centrally.

**Interest on Debt**

Interest on Debt is presented as a separate reconciling item and consists of interest expense on Company debt excluding Ford Credit. The underlying liability is reported in the Automotive segment and in Corporate Other.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 26. SEGMENT INFORMATION (Continued)**

**Special Items**

Special Items are presented as a separate reconciling item. They consist of (i) pension and OPEB remeasurement gains and losses, (ii) gains and losses on investments in equity securities, (iii) significant personnel expenses, dealer-related costs, and facility-related charges stemming from our efforts to match production capacity and cost structure to market demand and changing model mix, and (iv) other items that we do not necessarily consider to be indicative of earnings from ongoing operating activities. Our management ordinarily excludes these items from its review of the results of the operating segments for purposes of measuring segment profitability and allocating resources. We also report these special items separately to help investors track amounts related to these activities and to allow investors analyzing our results to identify certain infrequent significant items that they may wish to exclude when considering the trend of ongoing operating results.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 26. SEGMENT INFORMATION (Continued)**

Key financial information for the years ended or at December 31 was as follows (in millions):

	<u>Automotive</u>	<u>Mobility</u>	<u>Ford Credit</u>	<u>Corporate Other</u>	<u>Interest on Debt</u>	<u>Special Items</u>	<u>Adjustments</u>	<u>Total</u>
<b>2019</b>								
Revenues	\$ 143,604	\$ 36	\$ 12,260	\$ —	\$ —	\$ —	\$ —	\$ 155,900
Income/(Loss) before income taxes	4,888	(941)	2,998	(688)	(1,020)	(5,877) (a)	—	(640)
Depreciation and tooling amortization	5,494	8	3,666	47	—	1,278	—	10,493
Interest expense	—	—	4,389	—	1,020	—	—	5,409
Investment-related interest income	167	—	306	336	—	—	—	809
Equity in net income/(loss) of affiliated companies	83	—	31	2	—	(84) (b)	—	32
Cash outflow for capital spending	7,362	23	52	195	—	—	—	7,632
Total assets	63,586	419	160,964	36,190	—	—	(2,622) (c)	258,537
<b>2020</b>								
Revenues	\$ 115,894	\$ 47	\$ 11,203	\$ —	\$ —	\$ —	\$ —	\$ 127,144
Income/(Loss) before income taxes	1,706	(1,052)	2,608	(726)	(1,649)	(2,003) (d)	—	(1,116)
Depreciation and tooling amortization	5,209	8	3,269	52	—	236	—	8,774
Interest expense	—	—	3,402	—	1,649	—	—	5,051
Investment-related interest income	158	—	94	200	—	—	—	452
Equity in net income/(loss) of affiliated companies	296	(133)	20	1	—	(142) (b)	—	42
Cash outflow for capital spending	5,483	44	40	175	—	—	—	5,742
Total assets	62,741	3,459	157,637	45,410	—	—	(1,986) (c)	267,261
<b>2021</b>								
Revenues	\$ 126,150	\$ 118	\$ 10,073	\$ —	\$ —	\$ —	\$ —	\$ 136,341
Income/(Loss) before income taxes	7,397	(1,030)	4,717	(1,084)	(1,803)	9,583 (e)	—	17,780
Depreciation and tooling amortization	5,024	8	1,666	53	—	567	—	7,318
Interest expense	—	—	2,790	—	1,803	—	—	4,593
Investment-related interest income	112	—	38	104	—	—	—	254
Equity in net income/(loss) of affiliated companies	567	(258)	31	2	—	(15)	—	327
Cash outflow for capital spending	5,979	46	44	158	—	—	—	6,227
Total assets	68,969	3,325	134,428	51,730	—	—	(1,417) (c)	257,035

(a) Primarily reflects Global Redesign actions in Europe and mark-to-market adjustments for our global pension and OPEB plans. Prior period amounts have been reclassified in accordance with special item reporting.

(b) Prior period amounts have been reclassified in accordance with special item reporting.

(c) Primarily includes eliminations of intersegment transactions occurring in the ordinary course of business. Prior period amounts have been revised to reflect adoption of ASU 2019-12.

(d) Primarily reflects Global Redesign actions in South America and Europe, mark-to-market adjustments for our global pension and OPEB plans, and the field service action for Takata airbag inflators, partially offset by the gain on our investment in Argo AI as a result of the transaction with Argo AI and VW in the second quarter of 2020. Prior period amounts have been reclassified in accordance with special item reporting.

(e) Primarily reflects gains/(losses) on investments in equity securities (including a \$9.1 billion gain on our Rivian equity investment) and mark-to-market adjustments for our global pension and OPEB plans, partially offset by Global Redesign actions and the loss on extinguishment of debt.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**NOTES TO THE FINANCIAL STATEMENTS**

**NOTE 26. SEGMENT INFORMATION (Continued)**

**Geographic Information**

We report revenue on a “where-sold” basis, which reflects the revenue within the country in which the ultimate sale or financing is made to our external customer.

Total Company revenues and long-lived assets, split geographically by our country of domicile (the United States) and other countries where our major subsidiaries are domiciled, for the years ended December 31 were as follows (in millions):

	2019		2020		2021	
	Revenues	Long-Lived Assets (a)	Revenues	Long-Lived Assets (a)	Revenues	Long-Lived Assets (a)
United States	\$ 98,729	\$ 46,434	\$ 82,535	\$ 45,360	\$ 87,012	\$ 44,271
Canada	10,855	4,842	8,711	5,111	11,153	5,773
Germany	7,930	3,225	6,526	3,197	6,237	2,708
United Kingdom	8,899	1,541	6,110	1,401	7,607	1,383
Mexico	1,451	2,909	1,030	3,669	1,440	3,903
All Other	28,036	6,748	22,232	6,296	22,892	5,462
Total Company	<u>\$ 155,900</u>	<u>\$ 65,699</u>	<u>\$ 127,144</u>	<u>\$ 65,034</u>	<u>\$ 136,341</u>	<u>\$ 63,500</u>

(a) Includes *Net property* and *Net investment in operating leases* from our consolidated balance sheets.

**FORD MOTOR COMPANY AND SUBSIDIARIES**  
**Schedule II — Valuation and Qualifying Accounts**  
(in millions)

Description	Balance at Beginning of Period	Charged to Costs and Expenses	Deductions	Balance at End of Period
<b>For the Year Ended December 31, 2019</b>				
Allowances deducted from assets				
Credit losses	\$ 592	\$ 310	\$ 372 (a)	\$ 530
Doubtful receivables	94	18	63 (b)	49
Inventories (primarily service part obsolescence)	373	89 (c)	—	462
Deferred tax assets	973	41 (d)	171	843
Total allowances deducted from assets	<u>\$ 2,032</u>	<u>\$ 458</u>	<u>\$ 606</u>	<u>\$ 1,884</u>
<b>For the Year Ended December 31, 2020</b>				
Allowances deducted from assets				
Credit losses	\$ 530	\$ 840	\$ 38 (a)	\$ 1,332
Doubtful receivables	49	28	20 (b)	57
Inventories (primarily service part obsolescence)	462	226 (c)	—	688
Deferred tax assets	843	1,301 (d)	163	1,981
Total allowances deducted from assets	<u>\$ 1,884</u>	<u>\$ 2,395</u>	<u>\$ 221</u>	<u>\$ 4,058</u>
<b>For the Year Ended December 31, 2021</b>				
Allowances deducted from assets				
Credit losses	\$ 1,332	\$ (306)	\$ 100 (a)	\$ 926
Doubtful receivables	57	3	13 (b)	47
Inventories (primarily service part obsolescence)	688	36 (c)	—	724
Deferred tax assets	1,981	(670) (d)	244	1,067
Total allowances deducted from assets	<u>\$ 4,058</u>	<u>\$ (937)</u>	<u>\$ 357</u>	<u>\$ 2,764</u>

- (a) Finance receivables deemed to be uncollectible and other changes, principally amounts related to finance receivables sold and translation adjustments. For the year ended 2020, includes \$(252) million related to the adoption of ASU 2016-13 for cumulative pre-tax adjustments recorded to retained earnings as of January 1, 2020.
- (b) Accounts receivable deemed to be uncollectible as well as translation adjustments.
- (c) Net change in inventory allowances, including translation adjustments.
- (d) Includes \$(78) million, \$(77) million, and \$127 million in 2019, 2020, and 2021, respectively, of valuation allowances for deferred tax assets through *Accumulated other comprehensive income/(loss)*, including translation adjustments and \$(52) million, \$1.2 billion, and \$(797) million in 2019, 2020, and 2021, respectively, of valuation allowances for deferred tax assets through the income statement. The reversal in 2021 primarily reflects a change in our intent to pursue planning actions involving cash outlays to preserve tax credits.

**DESCRIPTION OF THE REGISTRANT'S SECURITIES  
REGISTERED PURSUANT TO SECTION 12 OF THE  
SECURITIES EXCHANGE ACT OF 1934**

As of January 31, 2022, Ford Motor Company ("Ford," the "Company," "we," "our," "us") had three securities registered under Section 12 of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, as amended (the "Exchange Act"): (i) Common Stock, \$0.01 par value per share ("Common Stock"), (ii) 6.200% Notes due June 1, 2059 (the "June 2059 Notes") and (iii) 6.000% Notes due December 1, 2059 (the "December 2059 Notes"). Each of the Company's securities registered under Section 12 of the Exchange Act is listed on The New York Stock Exchange.

**DESCRIPTION OF CAPITAL STOCK**

This section contains a description of our capital stock. This description includes not only our Common Stock, but also our Class B Stock, par value \$0.01 per share ("Class B Stock") and preferred stock, certain terms of which affect the Common Stock, and the preferred share purchase rights, one of which is attached to each share of our Common Stock. The following summary of the terms of our capital stock is not meant to be complete and is qualified by reference to our restated certificate of incorporation and the preferred share rights plan.

Our authorized capital stock currently consists of 6,000,000,000 shares of Common Stock, 530,117,376 shares of Class B Stock and 30,000,000 shares of preferred stock.

As of January 31, 2022, we had outstanding 3,933,395,476 shares of Common Stock and 70,852,076 shares of Class B Stock. No shares of preferred stock were outstanding.

**Common Stock and Class B Stock**

***Rights to Dividends and on Liquidation.*** Each share of Common Stock and Class B Stock is entitled to share equally in dividends (other than dividends declared with respect to any outstanding preferred stock) when and as declared by our board of directors, except as stated below under the subheading "Stock Dividends."

Upon liquidation, subject to the rights of any other class or series of stock having a preference on liquidation, each share of Common Stock will be entitled to the first \$.50 available for distribution to common and Class B stockholders, each share of Class B Stock will be entitled to the next \$1.00 so available, each share of Common Stock will be entitled to the next \$.50 available and each share of common and Class B Stock will be entitled to an equal amount after that.

***Voting — General.*** All general voting power is vested in the holders of Common Stock and the holders of Class B stock, voting together without regard to class, except as stated below in the subheading "Voting by Class." The voting power of the shares of stock is determined as described below. However, we could in the future create a series of preferred stock with voting rights equal to or greater than our Common Stock or Class B stock.

Each holder of Common Stock is entitled to one vote per share, and each holder of Class B Stock is entitled to a number of votes per share derived by a formula contained in our restated certificate of incorporation. As long as at least 60,749,880 shares of Class B Stock remain outstanding, the formula will result in holders of Class B Stock having 40% of the general voting power and holders of Common Stock and, if issued, any preferred stock with voting power having 60% of the general voting power.

If the number of outstanding shares of Class B Stock falls below 60,749,880, but remains at least 33,749,932, then the formula will result in the general voting power of holders of Class B Stock declining to 30% and the general voting power of holders of Common Stock and, if issued, any preferred stock with voting power increasing to 70%.

If the number of outstanding shares of Class B Stock falls below 33,749,932, then each holder of Class B Stock will be entitled to only one vote per share.

Based on the number of shares of Class B Stock and Common Stock outstanding as of December 31, 2021, each holder of Class B Stock would be entitled to 37.003 votes per share on any matter submitted for a vote of shareholders. Of the outstanding Class B Stock as of December 31, 2021, 70,778,212 shares were held in a voting trust. The trust requires the trustee to vote all the shares in the trust as directed by holders of a plurality of the shares in the trust.

**Non-Cumulative Voting Rights.** Our Common Stock and Class B stock do not and will not have cumulative voting rights. This means that the holders who have more than 50% of the votes for the election of directors can elect 100% of the directors if they choose to do so.

**Voting by Class.** If we want to take any of the following actions, we must obtain the vote of the holders of a majority of the outstanding shares of Class B stock, voting as a class:

- issue any additional shares of Class B Stock (with certain exceptions);
- reduce the number of outstanding shares of Class B Stock other than by holders of Class B Stock converting Class B Stock into Common Stock or selling it to the Company;
- change the capital stock provisions of our restated certificate of incorporation;
- merge or consolidate with or into another corporation;
- dispose of all or substantially all of our property and assets;
- transfer any assets to another corporation and in connection therewith distribute stock or other securities of that corporation to our stockholders; or
- voluntarily liquidate or dissolve.

**Voting Provisions of Delaware Law.** In addition to the votes described above, any special requirements of Delaware law must be met. The Delaware General Corporation Law contains provisions on the votes required to amend certificates of incorporation, merge or consolidate, sell, lease or exchange all or substantially all assets, and voluntarily dissolve.

**Ownership and Conversion of Class B Stock.** In general, only members of the Ford family or their descendants or trusts or corporations in which they have specified interests can own or be registered as record holders of shares of Class B stock, or can enjoy for their own benefit the special rights and powers of Class B stock. A holder of shares of Class B Stock can convert those shares into an equal number of shares of Common Stock for the purpose of selling or disposing of those shares. Shares of Class B Stock acquired by the Company or converted into Common Stock cannot be reissued by the Company.

**Preemptive and Other Subscription Right.** Holders of Common Stock do not have any right to purchase additional shares of Common Stock if we sell shares to others. If, however, we sell Class B Stock or obligations or shares convertible into Class B Stock (subject to the limits on who can own Class B Stock described above), then holders of Class B Stock will have a right to purchase, on a ratable basis and at a price just as favorable, additional shares of Class B Stock or those obligations or shares convertible into Class B stock.

In addition, if shares of Common Stock (or shares or obligations convertible into such stock) are offered to holders of Common Stock, then we must offer to the holders of Class B Stock shares of Class B Stock (or shares or obligations convertible into such stock), on a ratable basis, and at the same price per share.

**Stock Dividends.** If we declare and pay a dividend in our stock, we must pay it in shares of Common Stock to holders of Common Stock and in shares of Class B Stock to holders of Class B stock.

**Ultimate Rights of Holders of Class B Stock.** If and when the number of outstanding shares of Class B Stock falls below 33,749,932, the Class B Stock will become freely transferable and will become substantially equivalent to Common Stock. At that time, holders of Class B Stock will have one vote for each share held, will have no special class vote, will be offered Common Stock if Common Stock is offered to holders of Common Stock, will receive Common Stock if a stock dividend is declared, and will have the right to convert such shares into an equal number of shares of Common Stock irrespective of the purpose of conversion.

**Miscellaneous; Dilution.** If we increase the number of outstanding shares of Class B Stock (by, for example, doing a stock split or stock dividend), or if we consolidate or combine all outstanding shares of Class B Stock so that the number of outstanding shares is reduced, then the threshold numbers of outstanding Class B Stock (that is, 60,749,880 and 33,749,932) that trigger voting power changes will automatically adjust by a proportionate amount.

## **Preferred Stock**

We may issue preferred stock from time to time in one or more series, without stockholder approval. Subject to limitations prescribed by law, our board of directors is authorized to fix for any series of preferred stock the number of shares of such series and the designation, relative powers, preferences and rights, and the qualifications, limitations, or restrictions of such series.

## **Preferred Share Purchase Rights**

On September 11, 2009, we entered into a Tax Benefit Preservation Plan, which Tax Benefit Preservation Plan was amended on September 9, 2015 (as amended, the “Plan”) with Computershare Trust Company, N.A., as rights agent, and our Board of Directors declared a dividend of one preferred share purchase right (the “Rights”) for each outstanding share of Common Stock, and each outstanding share of Class B Stock under the terms of the Plan. Each share of Common Stock we issue will be accompanied by a Right. Each Right entitles the registered holder to purchase from us one one-thousandth of a share of our Series A Junior Participating Preferred Stock, par value \$1.00 per share at a purchase price of \$35.00 per one one-thousandth of a share of Preferred Stock, subject to adjustment. The description and terms of the Rights are set forth in the Plan.

Until the earlier to occur of (i) the close of business on the tenth business day following the public announcement that a person or group has become an “Acquiring Person” by acquiring beneficial ownership of 4.99% or more of the outstanding shares of Common Stock (or the Board becoming aware of an Acquiring Person, as defined in the Plan) or (ii) the close of business on the tenth business day (or, except in certain circumstances, such later date as may be specified by the Board) following the commencement of, or announcement of an intention to make, a tender offer or exchange offer the consummation of which would result in the beneficial ownership by a person or group (with certain exceptions) of 4.99% or more of the outstanding shares of Common Stock (the earlier of such dates being called the “Distribution Date”), the Rights will be evidenced, with respect to Common Stock and Class B Stock certificates outstanding as of the Record Date (or any book-entry shares in respect thereof), by such Common Stock or Class B Stock certificate (or registration in book-entry form) together with the summary of rights (“Summary of Rights”) describing the Plan and mailed to stockholders of record on the Record Date, and the Rights will be transferable only in connection with the transfer of Common Stock or Class B stock. Any person or group that beneficially owned 4.99% or more of the outstanding shares of Common Stock on September 11, 2009 are not deemed an Acquiring Person unless and until such person or group acquires beneficial ownership of additional shares of Common Stock representing one-half of one percent (0.5%) or more of the shares of Common Stock then outstanding. Under the Plan, the Board may, in its sole discretion, exempt any person or group from being deemed an Acquiring Person for purposes of the Plan if the Board determines that such person’s or group’s ownership of Common Stock will not jeopardize or endanger our availability, or otherwise limit in any way the use of, our net operating losses, tax credits and other tax assets (the “Tax Attributes”).

The Plan provides that, until the Distribution Date (or earlier expiration or redemption of the Rights), the Rights will be attached to and will be transferred with and only with the Common Stock and Class B stock. Until the Distribution Date (or the earlier expiration or redemption of the Rights), new shares of Common Stock and Class B Stock issued after the Record Date upon transfer or new issuances of Common Stock and Class B Stock will contain a notation incorporating the Plan by reference (with respect to shares represented by certificates) or notice thereof will be provided in accordance with applicable law (with respect to uncertificated shares). Until the Distribution Date (or earlier expiration of the Rights), the surrender for transfer of any certificates representing shares of Common Stock and Class B Stock outstanding as of the Record Date, even without such notation or a copy of the Summary of Rights, or the transfer by book-entry of any uncertificated shares of Common Stock and Class B stock, will also constitute the transfer of the Rights associated with such shares. As soon as practicable following the Distribution Date, separate certificates evidencing the Rights (“Right Certificates”) will be mailed to holders of record of the Common Stock and Class B Stock as of the close of business on the Distribution Date and such separate Right Certificates alone will evidence the Rights.

The Rights are not exercisable until the Distribution Date. The Rights will expire upon the earliest of the close of business on September 30, 2024 (unless that date is advanced or extended by the Board), the time at which the Rights are redeemed or exchanged under the Plan, the repeal of Section 382 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended, or any successor statute if the Board determines that the Plan is no longer necessary for the preservation of our Tax Attributes, or the beginning of our taxable year to which the Board determines that no Tax Attributes may be carried forward.

The Purchase Price payable, and the number of shares of Preferred Stock or other securities or property issuable, upon exercise of the Rights is subject to adjustment from time to time to prevent dilution (i) in the event of a stock dividend on, or a subdivision, combination or reclassification of, the Preferred Stock, (ii) upon the grant to holders of the Preferred Stock of certain rights or warrants to subscribe for or purchase Preferred Stock at a price, or securities convertible into Preferred Stock with a conversion price, less than the then-current market price of the Preferred Stock or (iii) upon the distribution to holders of the Preferred Stock of evidences of indebtedness or assets (excluding regular periodic cash dividends or dividends payable in Preferred Stock) or of subscription rights or warrants.

The number of outstanding Rights is subject to adjustment in the event of a stock dividend on the Common Stock and Class B Stock payable in shares of Common Stock or Class B Stock or subdivisions, consolidations or combinations of the Common Stock occurring, in any such case, prior to the Distribution Date.

Shares of Preferred Stock purchasable upon exercise of the Rights will not be redeemable. Each share of Preferred Stock will be entitled, when, as and if declared, to a minimum preferential quarterly dividend payment of the greater of (a) \$10.00 per share, and (b) an amount equal to 1,000 times the dividend declared per share of Common Stock. In the event of our liquidation, dissolution or winding up, the holders of the Preferred Stock will be entitled to a minimum preferential payment of the greater of (a) \$1.00 per share (plus any accrued but unpaid dividends), and (b) an amount equal to 1,000 times the payment made per share of Common Stock. Each share of Preferred Stock will have 1,000 votes, voting together with the Common Stock and Class B stock. Finally, in the event of any merger, consolidation or other transaction in which outstanding shares of Common Stock are converted or exchanged, each share of Preferred Stock will be entitled to receive 1,000 times the amount received per share of Common Stock. These rights are protected by customary antidilution provisions.

Because of the nature of the Preferred Stock's dividend, liquidation and voting rights, the value of the one-one-thousandth interest in a share of Preferred Stock purchasable upon exercise of each Right should approximate the value of one share of Common Stock.

In the event that any person or group becomes an Acquiring Person, each holder of a Right, other than Rights beneficially owned by the Acquiring Person (which will thereupon become null and void), will thereafter have the right to receive upon exercise of a Right (including payment of the Purchase Price) that number of shares of Common Stock having a market value of two times the Purchase Price.

At any time after any person or group becomes an Acquiring Person but prior to the acquisition by such Acquiring Person of beneficial ownership of 50% or more of the voting power of the shares of Common Stock and Class B Stock then outstanding, the Board may exchange the Rights (other than Rights owned by such Acquiring Person, which will have become null and void), in whole or in part, for shares of Common Stock or Preferred Stock (or a series of our preferred stock having equivalent rights, preferences and privileges), at an exchange ratio of one share of Common Stock or Class B stock, or a fractional share of Preferred Stock (or other stock) equivalent in value thereto, per Right (subject to adjustment for stock splits, stock dividends and similar transactions).

With certain exceptions, no adjustment in the Purchase Price will be required until cumulative adjustments require an adjustment of at least 1% in such Purchase Price. No fractional shares of Preferred Stock, Common Stock or Class B Stock will be issued (other than fractions of Preferred Stock which are integral multiples of one one-thousandth of a share of Preferred Stock, which may, at our election, be evidenced by depositary receipts), and in lieu thereof an adjustment in cash will be made based on the current market price of the Preferred Stock, the Common Stock or Class B stock.

At any time prior to the time an Acquiring Person becomes such, the Board may redeem the Rights in whole, but not in part, at a price of \$0.001 per Right (the "Redemption Price") payable, at our option, in cash, shares of Common Stock or such other form of consideration as the Board shall determine. The redemption of the Rights may be made effective at such time, on such basis and with such conditions as the Board in its sole discretion may establish. Immediately upon any redemption of the Rights, the right to exercise the Rights will terminate and the only right of the holders of Rights will be to receive the Redemption Price.

For so long as the Rights are then redeemable, we may, except with respect to the Redemption Price, amend the Plan in any manner. After the Rights are no longer redeemable, we may, except with respect to the Redemption Price, amend the Plan in any manner that does not adversely affect the interests of holders of the Rights (other than the Acquiring Person).

Until a Right is exercised or exchanged, the holder thereof, as such, will have no rights as our stockholder, including, without limitation, the right to vote or to receive dividends.

## **DESCRIPTION OF DEBT SECURITIES**

We issue debt securities in one or more series under an Indenture dated as of January 30, 2002 (the "Indenture") between us and The Bank of New York Mellon as successor trustee to JPMorgan Chase Bank. The Indenture may be supplemented from time to time.

The Indenture is a contract between us and The Bank of New York Mellon acting as Trustee. The Trustee has two main roles. First, the Trustee can enforce debtholders' rights against us if an "Event of Default" described below occurs. Second, the Trustee performs certain administrative duties for us. The Indenture is summarized below.

### ***The June 2059 Notes***

We issued \$750,000,000 aggregate principal amount of the June 2059 Notes on May 28, 2019. The maturity date of the June 2059 Notes is June 1, 2059, and interest at a rate of 6.200% per annum is paid quarterly on March 1, June 1, September 1, and December 1 of each year, beginning on September 1, 2019, and on the maturity date. The June 2059 Notes are redeemable at our option on June 1, 2024 and on any day thereafter, in whole or in part, at 100% of their principal amount plus accrued and unpaid interest. The June 2059 Notes are not subject to repayment at the option of the holder at any time prior to maturity. As of February 1, 2021, \$750,000,000 aggregate principal amount of the June 2059 Notes was outstanding.

### ***The December 2059 Notes***

We issued \$800,000,000 aggregate principal amount of the December 2059 Notes on December 11, 2019. The maturity date of the December 2059 Notes is December 1, 2059, and interest at a rate of 6.000% per annum is paid quarterly on March 1, June 1, September 1, and December 1 of each year, beginning on March 1, 2020, and on the maturity date. The December 2059 Notes are redeemable at our option on December 1, 2024 and on any day thereafter, in whole or in part, at 100% of their principal amount plus accrued and unpaid interest. The December 2059 Notes are not subject to repayment at the option of the holder at any time prior to maturity. As of February 1, 2021, \$800,000,000 aggregate principal amount of the December 2059 Notes was outstanding.

## **General**

The Indenture does not limit the amount of debt securities that may be issued under it. Therefore, additional debt securities may be issued under the Indenture.

The debt securities are our unsecured obligations. Senior debt securities rank equally with our other unsecured and unsubordinated indebtedness (parent company only).

Principal (and premium, if any) and interest, if any, will be paid by us in immediately available funds. The Indenture does not contain any provisions that give debtholders protection in the event we issue a large amount of debt or we are acquired by another entity.

## **Limitation on Liens**

The Indenture restricts our ability to pledge some of our assets as security for other debt. Unless we secure the debt securities on an equal basis, the restriction does not permit us to have or guarantee any debt that is secured by (1) any of our principal U.S. plants or (2) the stock or debt of any of our subsidiaries that own or lease one of these plants. This restriction does not apply until the total amount of our secured debt plus the discounted value of the amount of rent we must pay under sale and leaseback transactions involving principal U.S. plants exceeds 5% of our consolidated net tangible automotive assets. This restriction also does not apply to any of the following:

- liens of a company that exist at the time such company becomes our subsidiary;
- liens in our favor or in the favor of our subsidiaries;
- certain liens given to a government;
- liens on property that exist at the time we acquire the property or liens that we give to secure our paying for the property; and
- any extension or replacement of any of the above.

## **Limitation on Sales and Leasebacks**

The Indenture prohibits us from selling and leasing back any principal U.S. plant for a term of more than three years. This restriction does not apply if:

- we could create secured debt in an amount equal to the discounted value of the rent to be paid under the lease without violating the limitation on liens provision discussed above;
- the lease is with or between any of our subsidiaries; or
- within 120 days of selling the U.S. plant, we retire our funded debt in an amount equal to the net proceeds from the sale of the plant or the fair market value of the plant, whichever is greater.

## **Merger and Consolidation**

The Indenture prohibits us from merging or consolidating with any company, or selling all or substantially all of our assets to any company, if after we do so the surviving company would violate the limitation on liens or the limitation on sales and leasebacks discussed above. This does not apply if the surviving company secures the debt securities on an equal basis with the other secured debt of the company.

## **Events of Default and Notice Thereof**

The Indenture defines an "Event of Default" as being any one of the following events:

- failure to pay interest for 30 days after becoming due;
- failure to pay principal or any premium for five business days after becoming due;
- failure to make a sinking fund payment for five days after becoming due;
- failure to perform any other covenant applicable to the debt securities for 90 days after notice;
- certain events of bankruptcy, insolvency or reorganization; and
- any other Event of Default provided in the prospectus supplement.

An Event of Default for a particular series of debt securities will not necessarily constitute an Event of Default for any other series of debt securities issued under the Indenture.

If an Event of Default occurs and continues, the Trustee or the holders of at least 25% of the total principal amount of the series may declare the entire principal amount (or, if they are Original Issue Discount Securities (as defined in the Indenture), the portion of the principal amount as specified in the terms of such series) of all of the debt securities of that series to be due and payable immediately. If this happens, subject to certain conditions, the holders of a majority of the total principal amount of the debt securities of that series can void the declaration.

The Indenture provides that within 90 days after default under a series of debt securities, the Trustee will give the holders of that series notice of all uncured defaults known to it. (The term "default" includes the events specified above without regard to any period of grace or requirement of notice.) The Trustee may withhold notice of any default (except a default in the payment of principal, interest or any premium) if it believes that it is in the interest of the holders.

Annually, we must send to the Trustee a certificate describing any existing defaults under the Indenture.

Other than its duties in case of a default, the Trustee is not obligated to exercise any of its rights or powers under the Indenture at the request, order or direction of any holders, unless the holders offer the Trustee reasonable protection from expenses and liability. If they provide this reasonable indemnification, the holders of a majority of the total principal amount of any series of debt securities may direct the Trustee how to act under the Indenture.

### **Defeasance and Covenant Defeasance**

We have two options to discharge our obligations under a series of debt securities before their maturity date. These options are known as “defeasance” and “covenant defeasance”. Defeasance means that we will be deemed to have paid the entire amount of the applicable series of debt securities and we will be released from all of our obligations relating to that series (except for certain obligations, such as registering transfers of the securities). Covenant defeasance means that as to the applicable series of debt securities we will not have to comply with the covenants described above under Limitation on Liens, Limitation on Sales and Leasebacks and Merger and Consolidation.

To elect either defeasance or covenant defeasance for any series of debt securities, we must deposit with the Trustee an amount of money and/or U.S. government obligations that will be sufficient to pay principal, interest and any premium or sinking fund payments on the debt securities when those amounts are scheduled to be paid. In addition, we must provide a legal opinion stating that as a result of the defeasance or covenant defeasance debtholders will not be required to recognize income, gain or loss for federal income tax purposes and debtholders will be subject to federal income tax on the same amounts, in the same manner and at the same times as if the defeasance or covenant defeasance had not occurred. For defeasance, that opinion must be based on either an Internal Revenue Service ruling or a change in law since the date the debt securities were issued. We must also meet other conditions, such as there being no Events of Default. The amount deposited with the Trustee can be decreased at a later date if in the opinion of a nationally recognized firm of independent public accountants the deposits are greater than the amount then needed to pay principal, interest and any premium or sinking fund payments on the debt securities when those amounts are scheduled to be paid.

Our obligations relating to the debt securities will be reinstated if the Trustee is unable to pay the debt securities with the deposits held in trust, due to an order of any court or governmental authority. It is possible that a series of debt securities for which we elect covenant defeasance may later be declared immediately due in full because of an Event of Default (not relating to the covenants that were defeased). If that happens, we must pay the debt securities in full at that time, using the deposits held in trust or other money.

### **Modification of the Indenture**

With certain exceptions, our rights and obligations and debtholders’ rights under a particular series of debt securities may be modified with the consent of the holders of not less than two-thirds of the total principal amount of those debt securities. No modification of the principal or interest payment terms, and no modification reducing the percentage required for modifications, will be effective against debtholder without debtholders’ consent.

### **Global Securities**

The debt securities of each series has been issued in the form of one or more global certificates which have been deposited with The Depository Trust Company, New York, New York (“DTC”), which acts as depository for the global certificates. Beneficial interests in global certificates will be shown on, and transfers of global certificates will be effected only through, records maintained by DTC and its participants. Therefore, if debtholders wish to own debt securities that are represented by one or more global certificates, debtholders can do so only indirectly or “beneficially” through an account with a broker, bank or other financial institution that has an account with DTC (that is, a DTC participant) or through an account directly with DTC if such debtholder is a DTC participant.

While the debt securities are represented by one or more global certificates:

- Debtholders will not be able to have the debt securities registered in their name.
- Debtholders will not be able to receive a physical certificate for the debt securities.
- Our obligations, as well as the obligations of the Trustee and any of our agents, under the debt securities will run only to DTC as the registered owner of the debt securities. For example, once we make payment to DTC, we will have no further responsibility for the payment even if DTC or a debtholder's broker, bank or other financial institution fails to pass it on so that such debtholder receives it.
- Debtholders' rights under the debt securities relating to payments, transfers, exchanges and other matters will be governed by applicable law and by the contractual arrangements between the debtholder and such debtholder's broker, bank or other financial institution, and/or the contractual arrangements a debtholder or any debtholder's broker, bank or financial institution has with DTC. Neither we nor the Trustee has any responsibility for the actions of DTC or any debtholder's broker, bank or financial institution.
- Debtholders may not be able to sell their interests in the debt securities to some insurance companies and others who are required by law to own their debt securities in the form of physical certificates.
- Because the debt securities will trade in DTC's Same-Day Funds Settlement System, when a debtholder buys or sells interests in the debt securities, payment for them will have to be made in immediately available funds. This could affect the attractiveness of the debt securities to others.

A global certificate generally can be transferred only as a whole, unless it is being transferred to certain nominees of the depository or it is exchanged in whole or in part for debt securities in physical form. If a global certificate is exchanged for debt securities in physical form, they will be in denominations of \$1,000 and integral multiples thereof.

**Description of Vehicle Evaluation Program for Non-Executive Directors**

The Company provides directors who are not executive officers of the Company with the use of up to two Company vehicles free of charge. The directors are expected to provide evaluations of the vehicles to the Company.



Jim Farley  
President & CEO

August 14, 2021

Michael Amend

Dear Mike,

**This letter is to confirm a change to your recent offer letter, dated August 4, 2021. This letter supersedes the original document.**

On behalf of Ford Motor Company and pending Board of Directors approval, I am pleased to offer you the position of Chief Software & Information Officer, an at-will, Leadership Level 1 position, reporting to me. We believe you have the personal and professional qualifications to make a significant addition to our senior leadership team.

Included within this communication is a summary of the broader range of compensation and benefits related to this offer.<sup>1</sup> The main features of our offer are summarized below.

**Base Salary:** \$750,000 per year

This amount is payable monthly, according to Ford's regular payroll practices.

**Signing Bonus:** \$800,000

This amount will be paid in cash within two weeks after your effective date of hire. This payment will be subject to regular tax withholding.<sup>2</sup> Please review and sign the attached Signing Bonus Agreement as part of your offer acceptance.

**Initial Stock Award:** \$11,500,000

Pending final approval by the Compensation Committee, you will receive an initial stock award with a grant date value of \$11,500,000. This award will be granted in the form of time-vested restricted stock units and will be made on or about November 15, 2021 (assuming your effective date of hire is prior to this date). The quantity of restricted stock units will be determined by the Fair Market Value (FMV) of Ford Common Stock using the closing price for Ford Motor Company Common Stock (trading the regular way on the NYSE) on the grant date for this stock award. This award will vest over a three-year period – 33% immediately upon grant, 33% one year from the grant date, and the remaining 34% two years from the grant date<sup>3</sup>.

**Annual Incentive Compensation Plan (bonus):** \$608,000

You will be eligible to participate in the Company's Annual Incentive Compensation Plan (AICP) with a pro-rated bonus for service in 2021 provided you have commenced your employment with Ford before December 31, 2021<sup>4</sup>. Final AICP awards are dependent on Company performance and may be adjusted by the Compensation Committee of the Board of Directors based on your individual performance.<sup>4</sup> In April of each performance year, employees are notified of their AICP target. Your annual AICP target will be \$608,000 for the 2021 performance year. If earned, the award for the 2021 performance year will be paid in March 2022.

**Annual Long-Term Incentive Program (stock award):**

You will be eligible to participate in the Company's annual stock award program beginning in 2022. The present stock award planning value for your position is \$2,200,000. Awards vary year to year and are approved by the Compensation Committee. These stock awards are usually granted in March of each year in the form of 40% time-vested restricted stock units and 60% performance-based restricted stock units.<sup>3</sup>

**Retirement/Savings Plans:**

Upon hire, you will have the ability to determine and manage your investment elections under the following plans. The current terms of these plans are as follows, subject to Ford's right to amend the terms in the future:

- Savings and Stock Investment Plan (SSIP): Company-sponsored 401(k) retirement and savings plan, inclusive of Ford Retirement Plan (FRP).
  - The plan provides Company retirement (FRP) contributions to an SSIP account on your behalf of 3.5% to 5.5% of your eligible base salary, based upon your age. Vesting of the FRP contributions is on the third anniversary of your date of hire.
  - If you choose to contribute your own savings to SSIP, the plan provides Company matching contributions of 90% on the first 5% of your own savings (4.5% maximum match). Vesting of the Company matching contributions is on the third anniversary of your date of hire.
- Benefit Equalization Plan (BEP): The Company credits notional contributions to a BEP account on your behalf to make up for Company matching contributions and FRP contributions that would have been made to the SSIP, but were not permitted due to legal limitations on the amount of compensation and/or contributions. This is a non-qualified, unfunded plan.
- Defined Contribution Supplemental Executive Retirement Plan (DC SERP): An additional benefit provided to certain executives where notional contributions are credited to a DC SERP account on your behalf, based upon your age and leadership level. This is a non-qualified, unfunded plan.
- The combination of FRP, BEP and DC SERP contributions total 11% of your salary.

**Relocation:**

You are eligible for relocation benefits as provided by Company policy for new hires.<sup>5</sup>

**Vacation and Holidays:**

You will receive 2 weeks of paid vacation in 2021. You will receive six (6) weeks of paid vacation in 2022.

**Vehicle Program:**

You will be eligible for two free Evaluation vehicles, with fuel, for the purpose of obtaining on-road testing and evaluation. You will also be eligible for up to two lease vehicles under the terms of the Management Lease Vehicle Evaluation Program.

**Ford Benefits:**

Upon your hire, you will be eligible for other Company benefits, as detailed in the attachments.<sup>1</sup> Please refer to the attachment for information on coverage levels, enrollment requirements and other relevant information.

**Severance Pay and Related:**

You will be an at-will employee of the Company, meaning that your employment may be terminated at any time, by the Company or by you, for any reason, except as prohibited by law. Notwithstanding the foregoing, in the event the Company terminates your employment for reasons, other than "for cause" (as defined below), during the first two (2) years of your employment, or if there is a change in control (as defined below) of the Company during the first two (2) years of your employment and you resign for good reason (as defined below) during such two-year period, the Company will pay you a cash lump sum equal to the sum of your annual base salary plus annual bonus target, in each case payable no later than March 15<sup>th</sup> of the calendar year following the calendar year in which the termination occurs.

Should you leave Ford and accept this separation payment, it is made on the condition that you do not join a competitor for two (2) years after the date of your termination and also sign and deliver an acceptable Waiver and Release provided to you by Ford. You will not be entitled to any separation payment if you are terminated or released at any time "for cause," as described below, or if you resign (other than in the circumstances described above). Your non-compete, non-solicitation and other covenants will remain in effect.

**FOR CAUSE TERMINATION**

For purposes of this offer of employment, the term "for cause" shall mean:

- a) any act of dishonesty or knowing or willful breach of fiduciary duty on your part that is intended to result in your personal enrichment or gain at the expense of Ford or any of its affiliates or subsidiaries; or
- b) commission of a felony involving moral turpitude or unlawful, dishonest, or unethical conduct that a reasonable person would consider damaging to the reputation or image of Ford; or
- c) any material violation of the published standards of conduct applicable to officers or executives of Ford that warrants termination; or
- d) insubordination or refusal to perform assigned duties or to comply with the lawful directions of your supervisors; or
- e) any deliberate, willful, or intentional act that causes substantial harm, loss, or injury to Ford.

## CHANGE IN CONTROL

For purposes of this offer of employment, the term "change in control" shall mean:

- a) The direct or indirect acquisition by any person of beneficial ownership, through a purchase, merger or other acquisition transaction or series of transactions occurring within a 24-month period, of securities of the Company entitling such person to exercise 50% or more of the combined voting power of the Company's securities;
- b) The transfer, whether by sale, merger or otherwise, in a single transaction or in a series of transactions occurring within a 12-month period, of all or substantially all of the business and assets of the Company in existence as of the date of this Agreement to any person; or
- c) The adoption of a plan of liquidation or dissolution of the Company.

## GOOD REASON

For purposes of this offer of employment, the term "good reason" shall mean the occurrence, without the Executive's express written consent, of any of the following events during the Protected Period (which shall be the two-year period beginning as of the date of a change in control):

- a) Subject to the provision below on duplication of payments, a reduction of the Executive's base salary as in effect immediately prior to a change in control or of such higher base salary as may have been in effect at any time during the Protected Period, except where executive pay is reduced across the Company or substantial portion of the Company as a cost-saving measure;
- b) Subject to the provision below on duplication of payments, the failure to pay the Executive any portion of his aggregate compensation including, without limitation, annual bonus, long-term incentive and any portion of his compensation deferred under any plan, agreement or arrangement that is payable or has accrued prior to a change in control, within thirty days of the date payment of any such compensation is due;
- c) The failure to afford the Executive annual cash bonus and long-term equity incentive compensation target opportunities at a level which, in the aggregate, is at least equal to 80% of the aggregate level of annual cash bonus and long-term equity incentive compensation target opportunities made available to the Executive immediately prior to the Change in Control;
- d) A material diminution or change in the responsibilities of the Executive without the Executive's consent, as such responsibilities existed immediately prior to the change in control;
- e) Notwithstanding any other provision of this Agreement, the Executive shall have the right to terminate his employment, with such termination being deemed as if a termination for good reason during the Protected Period, if any successor to the Company does not assume these obligations upon a change in control.

Notwithstanding any provision in this Agreement to the contrary, if the Executive is entitled upon a termination of employment to any change of control related benefits or payments under an employment or other agreement, or a severance plan, the Executive shall not be entitled upon such termination to any duplicative payment or benefits under this Agreement but instead shall receive only the greater payment or benefit, determined on an item by item basis.

## **Tax Consequences and Possible Delays in Payment to Avoid Penalties:**

You are solely responsible and liable for all taxes that may arise in connection with the compensation and benefits that you receive from Ford. This includes any tax arising under Section 409A of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended (Code). In the event Ford determines that you are a "specified employee" under Code Section 409A, any nonqualified deferred compensation benefit payable upon termination of employment while a "specified employee" will be delayed until the first day of the seventh month following such termination. Please consult your personal financial or tax advisor about the tax consequences of your compensation and benefits. No one at Ford is authorized to provide this advice to you.

This offer of at-will employment is subject to the following conditions:

- A completed Health History Form and employment application
- A valid proof of identification and acceptable evidence that you are authorized to work in the United States
- Determination, to our satisfaction, that information provided by you in your job application and/or resume is valid. This offer is contingent upon successful completion and passing of the background check.
- Establishment to Ford's reasonable satisfaction that your commencement of employment with Ford will not violate any agreement (such as a non-competition agreement) between you and any prior employer.

In addition, your acceptance of this offer is contingent upon the return of the following signed documents:

- Signing Bonus Agreement
- Non-Disclosure Statement
- Confidential Information, Non-compete, and Inventions Assignment Agreement
- Acknowledgement Regarding Ford's Prohibition of Use of Confidential Information of Other Entities

Other documents we require all employees to execute before they start work (i.e. tax forms, direct deposit form) will be provided to you separately.

This offer supersedes any prior communication (written or verbal) regarding the terms of your employment with Ford and remains in effect until August 16, 2021. We anticipate that your first day of employment will be September 7, 2021.

Please plan to provide proof of identification (e.g. passport, driver's license or other documentation with a photo or physical description) and proof of the ability to work in the United States (e.g. visa, work permit, etc.) when you report for your first day of work. Michigan law will control all issues arising under this offer.

Mike, we are pleased to offer you this opportunity to join the Ford team and look forward to your favorable response. If you have any questions about this offer, please contact Carla Hernandez [chernan2@ford.com](mailto:chernan2@ford.com).

Sincerely,

Jim Farley

I have read the foregoing offer of at-will employment. I agree with and accept this offer of employment subject to the terms and conditions detailed above.

Signature: /s/ Michael Amend

Date: August 16, 2021

Attachments:

- Employee Application
- Benefit Summary
- Signing Bonus Agreement
- Non-Disclosure Agreement
- Confidential Information, Non-Compete, and Inventions Assignment Agreement
- Acknowledgement Regarding Ford's Prohibition of Use of Confidential Information of Other Entities
- Background Check Authorization Form

Upon a verbal acceptance, you will be sent additional instructions and the official forms to be signed and returned.

<sup>1</sup> Items described in this letter and the attachments, are subject to the terms and conditions of the individual plans and programs. To the extent this summary conflicts with the terms and conditions of the individual plan and program documents, the individual plan and program documents will control. The Company reserves the right to amend or terminate its benefit or pension plans at any time in the future.

<sup>2</sup> This payment will be subject to regular tax withholding. If you leave Ford Motor Company within the time specified by the Signing Bonus Agreement or if you are discharged 'for cause' within that period, the gross signing bonus, including taxes withheld, must be repaid in full to the Company within two weeks of your departure.

<sup>3</sup> Stock award grants are subject to the terms and conditions of the Company's Long-Term Incentive Plan (LTIP) and approval by the Compensation Committee of the Board of Directors, or its permitted delegates, as provided in the LTIP. Among other provisions, the LTIP requires stock award grants to be canceled if your employment terminates for any reason within six months of the grant date.

<sup>4</sup> The Company's Annual Incentive Compensation Plan (AICP) payments for each performance year are made the following March and are subject to the AICP's terms and conditions. Please note the payment for the current performance year will not be made if you are discharged 'for cause', or choose to terminate employment, prior to the payment being made.

<sup>5</sup> If you leave Ford Motor Company within one year of your hire date, you must repay the relocation expenses as indicated in the Relocation Repayment Agreement provided with your relocation materials.



James D. Farley  
President & Chief Executive Officer

August 1, 2021

Doug Field

Dear Doug,

On behalf of Ford Motor Company and pending Board of Directors and Compensation, Talent and Culture (CTC) Committee approval, I am pleased to offer you the position of Chief Officer, Advanced Technology and Embedded Systems an at-will, Leadership Level 1 position, reporting to me. We believe you have the personal and professional qualifications to make a significant addition to our senior leadership team.

Included within this communication is a summary of the broader range of compensation and benefits related to this offer.<sup>1</sup> The main features of our offer are summarized below.

**Base Salary:** \$500,000 per year

This amount is payable monthly, according to Ford's regular payroll practices.

**Signing Bonus:** \$500,000

This amount will be paid in cash within two weeks after your effective date of hire. This payment will be subject to regular tax withholding.<sup>2</sup> Please review and sign the attached Signing Bonus Agreement as part of your offer acceptance.

**Special Stock Awards:**

Pending final approval by the CTC Committee, you will receive special stock awards, with the grant date values specified below, in the form of time-vested restricted stock units as follows:

- \$10,000,000 on or near November 15, 2021 (assuming your effective date of hire is prior to this)
- \$8,000,000 on or near November 15, 2022
- \$6,000,000 on or near November 15, 2023
- \$6,000,000 on or near November 15, 2024

The quantity of restricted stock units for each grant will be determined by the Fair Market Value (FMV) of Ford Common Stock using the closing price for Ford Motor Company Common Stock (trading the regular way on the NYSE) on the grant date for the initial award. The awards will vest over a three-year period – 33% immediately upon grant, 33% one year from the grant date, and the remaining 34% two years from the grant date. You must continue to be actively employed with the Company on the date of grant to be eligible to receive the above awards<sup>3</sup>.

**Annual Incentive Compensation Plan (bonus):** \$338,000

You will be eligible to participate in the Company's Annual Incentive Compensation Plan (AICP) with a pro-rated bonus for service in 2021 provided you have commenced your employment with Ford before December 31, 2021<sup>4</sup>. Final AICP awards are dependent on Company performance and may be adjusted by the CTC Committee based on your individual performance.<sup>4</sup> In April of each performance year, employees are notified of their AICP target. Your AICP target will be \$338,000 for the 2021 performance year. If earned, the award for the 2021 performance year will be paid in March 2022.

**Annual Long-Term Incentive Program (stock award):**

You will be eligible to participate in the Company's annual stock award program beginning in 2022. The present stock award planning value for your position is \$8,000,000. Awards vary year to year and are approved by the CTC Committee. These stock awards are usually granted in March of each year in the form of 40% time-vested restricted stock units and 60% performance-based restricted stock units.<sup>3</sup>

**Retirement/Savings Plans:**

Upon hire, you will have the ability to determine and manage your investment elections under the following plans. The current terms of these plans are as follows, subject to Ford's right to amend the terms in the future:

- Savings and Stock Investment Plan (SSIP): Company-sponsored 401(k) retirement and savings plan, inclusive of Ford Retirement Plan (FRP).
  - The plan provides Company retirement (FRP) contributions to an SSIP account on your behalf of 3.5% to 5.5% of your eligible base salary, based upon your age. Vesting of the FRP contributions is on the third anniversary of your date of hire.
  - If you choose to contribute your own savings to SSIP, the plan provides Company matching contributions of 90% on the first 5% of your own savings (4.5% maximum match). Vesting of the Company matching contributions is on the third anniversary of your date of hire.
- Benefit Equalization Plan (BEP): The company credits notional contributions to a BEP account on your behalf to make up for Company matching contributions and FRP contributions that would have been made to the SSIP, but were not permitted due to legal limitations on the amount of compensation and/or contributions. This is a non-qualified, unfunded plan.
- Defined Contribution Supplemental Executive Retirement Plan (DC SERP): An additional benefit provided to certain executives where notional contributions are credited to a DC SERP account on your behalf, based upon your age and leadership level. This is a non-qualified, unfunded plan.
- The combination of FRP, BEP and DC SERP contributions total 11% of your salary.

**Relocation:**

You are eligible for relocation benefits as provided by Company policy for new hires.<sup>5</sup>

**Vacation and Holidays:**

You will be eligible for two (2) weeks of paid vacation in 2021. You will receive six (6) weeks of vacation in 2022.

**Vehicle Program:**

You will be eligible for two free Evaluation vehicles, with fuel, for the purpose of obtaining on-road testing and evaluation. You will also be eligible for up to two lease vehicles under the terms of the Management Lease Vehicle Evaluation Program.

**Ford Benefits:**

Upon your hire, you will be eligible for other Company benefits, as detailed in the attachments.<sup>1</sup> Please refer to the attachment for information on coverage levels, enrollment requirements and other relevant information.

**Tax Consequences and Possible Delays in Payment to Avoid Penalties:**

You are solely responsible and liable for all taxes that may arise in connection with the compensation and benefits that you receive from Ford. This includes any tax arising under Section 409A of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended (Code). In the event Ford determines that you are a "specified employee" under Code Section 409A, any nonqualified deferred compensation benefit payable upon termination of employment while a "specified employee" will be delayed until the first day of the seventh month following such termination. Please consult your personal financial or tax advisor about the tax consequences of your compensation and benefits. No one at Ford is authorized to provide this advice to you.

This offer of at-will employment is subject to the following conditions:

- A completed Health History Form and employment application
- A valid proof of identification and acceptable evidence that you are authorized to work in the United States
- Determination, to our satisfaction, that information provided by you in your job application and/or resume is valid. This offer is contingent upon successful completion and passing of the background check.
- Establishment to Ford's reasonable satisfaction that your commencement of employment with Ford will not violate any agreement (such as a non-competition agreement) between you and any prior employer
- Your satisfactory completion of a forensic review of your electronic devices and accounts to ensure you are not in possession of any other entity's confidential trade secrets or intellectual property

In addition, your acceptance of this offer is contingent upon the return of the following signed documents:

- Signing Bonus Agreement
- Non-Disclosure Statement
- Confidential Information, Non-compete, and Inventions Assignment Agreement
- Acknowledgement Regarding Ford's Prohibition of Use of Confidential Information of Other Entities

Other documents we require all employees to execute before they start work (i.e. tax forms, direct deposit form) will be provided to you separately.

This offer supersedes any prior communication (written or verbal) regarding the terms of your employment with Ford and remains in effect until August 9, 2021. We anticipate that your first day of employment will be September 7, 2021.

Please plan to provide proof of identification (e.g. passport, driver's license or other documentation with a photo or physical description) and proof of the ability to work in the United States (e.g. visa, work permit, etc.) when you report for your first day of work. Michigan law will control all issues arising under this offer.

Doug, we are pleased to offer you this opportunity to join the Ford team and look forward to your favorable response. If you have any questions about this offer, please contact Kiersten Robinson at [krobin13@ford.com](mailto:krobin13@ford.com) or 313-322-1656.

Sincerely,

Jim Farley

I have read the foregoing offer of at-will employment. I agree with and accept this offer of employment subject to the terms and conditions detailed above.

Signature: /s/ J. Doug Field

Date: August 26, 2021

Attachments:

- Employee Application
- Benefit Summary
- Signing Bonus Agreement
- Non-Disclosure Agreement
- Confidential Information, Non-compete, and Inventions Assignment Agreement
- Acknowledgement Regarding Ford's Prohibition of Use of Confidential Information of Other Entities
- Background Check Authorization Form
- Ford U.S. Domestic Relocation - Summary

Upon a verbal acceptance, you will be sent additional instructions and the official forms to be signed and returned.

<sup>1</sup> Items described in this letter and the attachments, are subject to the terms and conditions of the individual plans and programs. To the extent this summary conflicts with the terms and conditions of the individual plan and program documents, the individual plan and program documents will control. The Company reserves the right to amend or terminate its benefit or pension plans at any time in the future.

<sup>2</sup> This payment will be subject to regular tax withholding. If you voluntarily leave Ford Motor Company within the time specified by the Signing Bonus Agreement or if you are discharged 'for cause' within that period, the gross signing bonus, including taxes withheld, must be repaid in full to the Company within two weeks of your departure.

<sup>3</sup> Stock award grants are subject to the terms and conditions of the Company's Long-Term Incentive Plan (LTIP) and approval by the CTC Committee of the Board of Directors, or its permitted delegates, as provided in the LTIP. Among other provisions, the LTIP requires stock award grants to be canceled if your employment is terminated for any reason within six months of the grant date.

<sup>4</sup> The Company's Annual Incentive Compensation Plan (AICP) payments for each performance year are made the following March and are subject to the AICP's terms and conditions. Please note the payment for the current performance year will not be made if you are discharged 'for cause', or choose to terminate employment, prior to the payment being made.

<sup>6</sup> If you voluntarily leave Ford Motor Company within one year of your hire date, you must repay the relocation expenses as indicated in the Relocation Repayment Agreement provided with your relocation materials.

FORD MOTOR COMPANY ANNUAL INCENTIVE COMPENSATION PLAN  
(Amended and Restated as of January 19, 2022)

1. Purpose. This Plan, which shall be known as the "Ford Motor Company Annual Incentive Compensation Plan" and is hereinafter referred to as the "Plan," is intended to provide annual incentive compensation to Plan participants based on the achievement of established performance objectives.

2. Definitions. As used in the Plan, the following terms shall have the following meanings, respectively:

(a) The term "Affiliate" shall mean, as applied with respect to any person or legal entity specified, a person or legal entity that directly or indirectly, through one or more intermediaries, controls or is controlled by, or is under common control with, the person or legal entity specified.

(b) The term "Annual Incentive Compensation Committee" shall mean the committee comprised of two or more officers of the Company designated members of such Committee by the Compensation Committee (as defined in (g) below).

(c) The term "Award" shall mean the cash compensation awarded under the Plan with respect to a Performance Period to a participant eligible under Section 5(b).

(d) The term "Business Unit Leader" shall mean an Officer of the Company responsible for a business unit as defined by the Company.

(e) The term "Committee" shall mean, unless the context otherwise requires:

(i) The Compensation Committee for all matters affecting any Section 16 Person and any other persons determined to be "executive officers" by the Compensation Committee for purposes of the Compensation Committee Charter (hereinafter referred to as executive participants)

(ii) The Annual Incentive Compensation Committee for all matters affecting LL1-LL5 employees other than executive participants (hereinafter referred to as AICC participants).

(iii) The applicable Business Unit Leader, with appropriate concurrence as outlined in the Company's delegations of authority, for all matters affecting participants in such Business Unit Leader's business unit who are not executive participants or AICC participants (hereinafter referred to as business unit participants).

(f) The term "Company" or "Ford" generally shall mean Ford Motor Company. When used in the Plan with respect to employment, the term "Company" shall include subsidiaries of the Company.

(g) The term "Compensation Committee" shall mean the Compensation, Talent and Culture Committee of the Board of Directors of the Company.

(h) The term "DC Plan" shall mean the Company's Deferred Compensation Plan, as amended.

(i) The term "Employee" shall mean any person who is regularly employed by the Company or one of its Subsidiaries at a salary (as distinguished from a pension, retirement allowance, severance pay, retainer, commission, fee under a contract or other arrangement, or hourly, piecework or other wage) and is enrolled on the active employment rolls of the Company or a Subsidiary, including, but without limitation, any employee who also is an officer or director of the Company or one of its Subsidiaries.

(j) The term "Exceptional Contribution Fund" shall mean, with respect to Awards for a Performance Period, the dollar amount designated by the Compensation Committee pursuant to Section 13 for purposes of increasing the amount of Awards based on exceptional individual, unit, group or Company performance.

(k) The term "Key Employee" shall mean an Employee of the Company determined by the Committee to be a Key Employee for purposes of the Plan.

(l) The term "Maximum Award Pool" shall mean the maximum aggregate amount of all Awards which may be made to participants for a Performance Period determined by the Compensation Committee for executive and AICC participants and by the applicable Business Unit Leader for business unit participants pursuant to Section 12.

(m) The term "Maximum Individual Award" shall mean the maximum amount of an Award for a Performance Period, as set forth in Section 10.

(n) The term "participant" shall mean a Key Employee selected by the Committee to participate in the Plan for a Performance Period.

(o) The term "Performance Criteria" shall mean, with respect to any Award for a Performance Period, one or more of the following objective business criteria established by the Compensation Committee for executive and AICC participants and by the applicable Business Unit Leader for business unit participants with respect to the Company and/or any Subsidiary, division, business unit or component thereof upon which the Performance Goals for a Performance Period are based: asset charge, asset turnover, automotive return on sales, capacity utilization, capital employed in the business, capital spending, cash flow, cost structure improvements, complexity reductions, customer loyalty, diversity, earnings growth, earnings per share, economic value added, environmental health and safety, facilities and tooling spending, hours per vehicle, increase in customer base, inventory turnover, market price appreciation, market share, net cash balance, net income, net income margin, net operating cash flow, operating profit margin, order to delivery time, plant capacity, process time, profits before tax, quality/customer satisfaction, return on assets, return on capital, return on equity, return on net operating assets, return on sales, revenue growth, sales margin, sales volume, total shareholder return, vehicles per employee, warranty performance to budget, variable margin, working capital, and any other criteria based on individual, business unit, group or Company performance selected by the Compensation Committee for executive and AICC participants and by the applicable Business Unit Leader for business unit participants.

(p) The term "Performance Goals" shall mean the one or more goals established by the Compensation Committee for executive and AICC participants and by the applicable Business Unit Leader for business unit participants based on one or more Performance Criteria pursuant to Section 7 for the purpose of measuring performance in determining the amount, if any, of an Award for a Performance Period.

(q) The term "Performance Formula" shall mean, with respect to a Performance Period, the one or more objective formulas established by the Compensation Committee for executive and AICC participants and by the applicable Business Unit Leader for business unit participants pursuant to Section 7 and applied against the Performance Goals in determining whether and the extent to which Awards have been earned for the Performance Period.

(r) The term "Performance Period" or "Period" shall mean, with respect to which a particular Award may be made under the Plan, the Company's fiscal year or other twelve consecutive month period designated by the Compensation Committee for the purpose of measuring performance against Performance Goals.

(s) The term "Pro Forma Award Amount" shall mean, with respect to an Award to be made for a Performance Period, the amount determined by the Committee pursuant to Section 9.

(t) The term "SC Plan" shall mean the Company's Supplemental Compensation Plan, as amended.

(u) The term "Section 16 Person" shall mean any employee who is subject to the reporting requirements of Section 16(a) or the liability provisions of Section 16(b) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, as amended.

(v) The term "Subsidiary" shall mean (i) any corporation a majority of the voting stock of which is owned or controlled, directly or indirectly, by the Company or (ii) any limited liability company a majority of the membership interest of which is owned or controlled, directly or indirectly, by the Company.

(w) The term "Target Award" shall mean, with respect to a Performance Period, the Target Award amount established for each applicable Leadership Level, band or other group of participants by the Committee pursuant to Section 6 hereof.

(x) The term "Total Pro Forma Award Pool" shall mean, with respect to Awards for a Performance Period, the amount described in Section 11.

3. Effective Date. The Plan shall be effective as of January 1, 1998.

4. Administration. Except as otherwise expressly provided, the Compensation Committee shall have full power and authority to construe, interpret and administer the Plan. The Compensation Committee shall make all decisions relating to matters affecting executive participants, but may otherwise delegate any of its authority under the Plan. The Compensation Committee, the Annual Incentive Compensation Committee, and the applicable Business Unit Leader each may at any time adopt or terminate, and may from time to time, amend, modify or suspend such rules, regulations, policies and practices as they in their sole discretion may determine in connection with the administration of, or the performance of their respective responsibilities under, the Plan.

5. Eligibility.

(a) Eligibility to Participate. All Key Employees are eligible to be selected to participate in the Plan. The Committee shall, in its sole discretion, designate which Key Employees will be participants for the applicable Performance Period.

(b) Eligibility for Awards. An Award with respect to a Performance Period may be made pursuant to Section 14 of the Plan to (i) participants for such Performance Period who shall have been an employee at any time during such Performance Period, or to (ii) the beneficiary or beneficiaries or legal representatives, as the Committee in its sole discretion shall determine, of any such person whose employment shall have been terminated by reason of his or her death during such Performance Period.

(c) Eligibility of Compensation Committee Members. No person while a member of the Compensation Committee shall be eligible to participate under the Plan or receive an Award.

6. Determination of Target Awards. Within 90 days of the commencement of a Performance Period, the Committee shall establish the Target Award for each applicable Leadership Level, band or other group of Key Employees selected to participate in the Plan with respect to a Performance Period, subject to any limitations established by the Compensation Committee. The fact that a Target Award is established for a participant's Leadership Level, band or other group for a Performance Period shall not entitle such participant to receive an Award.

7. Selection of Performance Criteria and Establishment of Performance Goals and Performance Formula; Minimum Threshold Objective. Within 90 days of the commencement of a Performance Period, the Compensation Committee for executive and AICC participants and the applicable Business Unit Leader for business unit participants shall select the Performance Criteria and establish the related Performance Goals to be used to measure performance for a Performance Period and the Performance Formula to be used to determine what portion, if any, of an Award has been earned for the Performance Period. The Performance Criteria may be expressed in absolute terms or relate to the performance of other companies or to an index. Within that same 90 day period, the Compensation Committee for executive and AICC participants and the applicable Business Unit Leader for business unit participants may establish a minimum threshold objective for any Performance Goal for any Performance Period, which if not met, would result in no Award being made to any participant with such Performance Goal for such Performance Period.

8. Adjustments to Performance Goals, Performance Formula or Performance Criteria. For purposes of determining Awards for participants who are not Covered Employees, the Compensation Committee for executive and AICC participants and the applicable Business Unit Leader for business unit participants may adjust or modify any of the Performance Goals, Performance Formula and/or the Performance Criteria for any Performance Period in order to prevent the dilution or enlargement of the rights of such participants under the Plan (i) in the event of, or in anticipation of, any unusual or extraordinary item, transaction, event or development, (ii) in recognition of, or in anticipation of, any other unusual or nonrecurring event affecting the Company or the financial statements of the Company or Ford Motor Credit Company LLC, or in anticipation of, changes in applicable laws, regulations, accounting principles or business conditions, and (iii) for any other reason or circumstance deemed relevant to the Compensation Committee for executive and AICC participants and to the applicable Business Unit Leader for business unit participants in its sole discretion. For purposes of this Section 8, the term "Covered Employee" shall mean a Key Employee who is a "covered employee" within the meaning of Section 162(m) of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended.

9. Determination of Pro Forma Award Amount. As soon as practicable following, but not later than the December 31<sup>st</sup> immediately following, the end of a Performance Period, the Committee shall determine the Pro Forma Award Amount for any Award to be made to a participant for a Performance Period by applying the applicable Performance Formula for the participant for the Performance Period against the accomplishment of the related Performance Goals for such participant.

10. Maximum Individual Award. The Maximum Individual Award for a Performance Period is \$10,000,000.

11. Total Pro Forma Award Pool. The Total Pro Forma Award Pool for all Awards for a Performance Period shall equal the sum of the Pro Forma Award Amounts for all participants for the Performance Period.

12. Determination of Maximum Award Pool. The Compensation Committee for executive and AICC participants and the applicable Business Unit Leader for business unit participants shall determine the amount of the Maximum Award Pool for a Performance Period which shall not exceed the sum of the Total Pro Forma Award Pool plus the amount of the Exceptional Contribution Fund for such Period.

13. Determination of Exceptional Contribution Fund. The Compensation Committee for executive and AICC participants and the applicable Business Unit Leader for business unit participants shall determine the amount of the Exceptional Contribution Fund, if any, which may be used for increasing the size of Awards for a Performance Period above the applicable Pro Forma Award Amount. Unless otherwise determined by the Compensation Committee, the amount of the Exceptional Contribution Fund shall not exceed 15% of the Total Pro Forma Award Pool for the applicable Performance Period.

14. Determination of Individual Awards. Subject to achievement of any applicable minimum threshold objectives established under Section 7, fulfillment of the conditions set forth in Section 17, and compliance with the Maximum Individual Award limitation under Section 10 and the eligibility requirements set forth in Section 5(b), the Committee shall, as soon as practicable following, but not later than the December 31<sup>st</sup> immediately following, the end of a Performance Period, determine the amount of each Award to be made to a participant under the Plan for the Performance Period, which amount shall, except as otherwise provided below, be the Pro Forma Award Amount determined for such participant for such Period pursuant to Section 9. The Committee may, in its sole discretion, reduce the amount of any Award that otherwise would be awarded to any participant for any Performance Period. In addition, the Committee may, in its sole discretion, increase the amount of any Award that otherwise would be awarded to any participant for a Performance Period to an amount that is higher than the applicable Pro Forma Award Amount based on exceptional individual, unit, group or Company performance; provided, however, that the total amount of all Awards made for a Performance Period shall not exceed the related Maximum Award Pool. Individual Award amounts may be less than or greater than 100% of the related Target Award. The determinations by the Annual Incentive Compensation Committee and the applicable Business Unit Leader of individual Award amounts for Employees who are not executive participants shall be subject to a maximum funding amount and any other limitations specified by the Compensation Committee. Notwithstanding anything contained in the Plan to the contrary, the Committee may determine in its sole discretion not to make an Award to a particular participant or to all participants selected to participate in the Plan for any Performance Period.

15. Distribution and Form of Awards.

(a) General. Except as otherwise provided in Section 15(b) or in Section 17, distribution of Awards for a Performance Period shall be made on, or as soon as practicable after, the distribution date for such Awards determined by the Compensation Committee, which date shall be on or before March 15 following the end of the applicable Performance Period, but in no event shall such date be later than the December 31 immediately following such March 15, and shall be payable in cash.

(b) Deferral of Awards. Subject to the terms, conditions and eligibility requirements of the DC Plan, Key Employees who receive an Award under the Plan are eligible to defer payment of all or part of such Award under the DC Plan under the same terms as if such Award had been an award of supplemental compensation made under the SC Plan. In no event may any deferral election made under the DC Plan pursuant to this paragraph be made later than the last day of the sixth month of the applicable Performance Period. Additionally, no deferral election may be made under the DC Plan pursuant to this paragraph if, at the time of such election, the amount of any Award subject to such deferral election is substantially certain.

(c) Mandatory Deferral of Awards. The Compensation Committee shall determine whether, and the extent to which, any Awards under the Plan will be mandatorily deferred and the terms of any such deferral. Unless otherwise determined by the Compensation Committee, Awards may be mandatorily deferred by such Committee in the same manner as if they had been awards of supplemental compensation made under the SC Plan. In no event may any mandatory deferral pursuant to this paragraph be made later than the last day of the sixth month of the applicable Performance Period. Additionally, no mandatory deferral may be made pursuant to this paragraph if, at the time of such mandatory deferral, the amount of any Award subject to such mandatory deferral is substantially certain.

16. Effect of Death.

(a) Distribution upon Death. Subject to Section 15, and any applicable deferral plan or arrangement (including the DC Plan), and except as otherwise provided in Section 16(b), if a participant dies prior to distribution of all or part of an Award, the undistributed amount of such participant's Award shall be distributed in a single lump sum cash payment in accordance with Section 15(a) and applicable law. Any such payment will be paid at, or as soon as reasonably practicable after, such time as the participant's Award would have been paid to the participant if the participant had survived and fulfilled all applicable earning out conditions under Section 17 and any applicable deferral plan or arrangement (including the DC Plan) until the date of death.

(b) Designation of Beneficiaries by U.S. Participants. Notwithstanding Section 16(a), a participant who is subject to U.S. laws may file a written beneficiary designation with the Company (in such form and manner, and subject to such limitations, as the Compensation Committee may determine) to designate a beneficiary or beneficiaries to receive any undistributed amount of an Award that was not deferred under a Company deferral arrangement or plan and that would have been payable to such participant had the participant survived and fulfilled all applicable earning out conditions under Section 17 and any applicable deferral plan or arrangement (including the DC Plan) until the time of death. Any such beneficiary designation shall be controlling; provided, however, that if applicable law requires the Company to pay all or any portion of such an amount to the legal representative(s) of the participant, such payment shall satisfy any and all liability and/or obligation under the Plan with respect to such participant. Participants may revoke or change such a beneficiary designation from time to time. Subject to the provisions of Section 15, and any applicable deferral plan or arrangement (including the DC Plan), upon the death of a participant who has designated a beneficiary in accordance with this Section 16(b), the undistributed amount of such participant's Award shall be distributed to any surviving designated beneficiary or beneficiaries in a single lump sum cash payment in accordance with Section 15(a) at, or as soon as reasonably practicable after, such time as the participant's Award would have been paid to the participant if such participant had survived. If a participant who is subject to U.S. law does not file a written beneficiary designation in accordance with this Section 16(b), or such designated beneficiary does not survive the participant, any undistributed amount of an Award that otherwise would have been payable to such participant shall be paid to such participant's legal estate.

#### 17. Conditions to Payment of Awards.

(a) Effect of Competitive Activity. Anything in the Plan notwithstanding, and subject to paragraph (c) hereof and, if applicable, any conditions under the DC Plan or any other deferral plan or arrangement relating to payment of an Award, if the employment of any participant shall terminate, for any reason other than death, prior to the distribution date established pursuant to Section 15(a) for payment of an Award, such participant shall receive payment of an Award only if, during the entire period from the making of an Award until such distribution date, such participant shall have earned out such Award

(i) by continuing in the employ of the Company or a Subsidiary thereof, or

(ii) if his or her employment shall have been terminated for any reason other than death, by (a) making himself or herself available, upon request, at reasonable times and upon a reasonable basis, to consult with, supply information to and otherwise cooperate with the Company or any Subsidiary thereof with respect to any matter that shall have been handled by him or her or under his or her supervision while he or she was in the employ of the Company or any Subsidiary thereof, and (b) refraining from engaging in any activity that is directly or indirectly in competition with any activity of the Company or any Subsidiary thereof.

(b) Nonfulfillment of Competitive Activity Conditions; Waiver of Conditions Under the Plan. In the event of a participant's nonfulfillment of any condition set forth in paragraph (a) above, such participant's rights under the Plan to receive or defer payment of an Award under the Plan shall be forfeited and canceled; provided, however, that the nonfulfillment of such condition may at any time (whether before, at the time of or subsequent to termination of employment) be waived in the following manner:

(i) with respect to a participant who is an executive participant or who at any time shall have been a Section 16 Person, such waiver may be granted by the Compensation Committee upon its determination that in its sole judgment there shall not have been and will not be any substantial adverse effect upon the Company or any Subsidiary thereof; and

(ii) with respect to any other participant, such waiver may be granted by the Annual Incentive Compensation Committee (or any committee appointed by it) for AICC participants or the applicable Business Unit Leader for business unit participants upon its determination that in its sole judgment there shall not have been and will not be any such substantial adverse effect.

(c) Effect of Inimical Conduct. Anything in the Plan to the contrary, the right of a participant, following termination of such participant's employment with the Company, to receive payment or to defer payment of an Award under Section 15 shall terminate on and as of the date on which it has been determined that such participant at any time (whether before or subsequent to termination of such participant's employment) acted in a manner inimical to the best interests of the Company. Any such determination shall be made by the Compensation Committee with respect to any participant who is an executive participant or who at any time shall have been a Section 16 Person, and with respect to any other participant, by (i) the Annual Incentive Compensation Committee (or any committee appointed by it for the purpose) for AICC participants or (ii) the applicable Business Unit Leader for business unit participants. Such Committee (or any such other committee) may make such determination at any time prior to payment in full of an Award. Conduct which constitutes engaging in any activity that is directly or indirectly in competition with any activity of the Company or any Subsidiary thereof shall be governed by Section 17(a)(ii) and shall not be subject to any determination under this paragraph (c).

18. Limitations. A participant shall not have any interest in any Award until it is distributed in accordance with the Plan. The fact that a Key Employee has been selected to be a participant for a Performance Period shall not in any manner entitle such participant to receive an Award for such period. The determination as to whether or not such participant shall be paid an Award for such Performance Period shall be determined solely in accordance with the provisions of Sections 14 and 17 hereof. All payments and distributions to be made thereunder shall be paid from the general assets of the Company. Nothing contained in the Plan, and no action taken pursuant to its provisions, shall create or be construed to create a trust of any kind, or a fiduciary relationship between the Company and any employee, former employee or any other person. The Plan shall not constitute part of any participant's or employee's employment contract with the Company or any participating subsidiary. Participation in the Plan shall not create or imply a right to continued employment.

19. Withholding of Taxes, etc. The Company shall have the right to withhold an amount sufficient to satisfy any federal, state or local income taxes, FICA or Medicare taxes or other amounts that the Company may be required by law to pay with respect to any Award, including withholding payment from a participant's current compensation. The Company has no duty to design its compensation policies in a manner that minimizes an individual's tax liabilities, including tax liabilities arising as a result of any distribution or Awards under the Plan. No claim shall be made against the Plan relating to tax liabilities arising from employment with the Company and/or any compensation or benefit arrangements sponsored or maintained by the Company, including this Plan.

20. No Assignment of Benefits. No rights or benefits under the Plan shall, except as otherwise specifically provided by law, be subject to assignment (except for the designation of beneficiaries pursuant to Section 16(a)), nor shall such rights or benefits be subject to attachment or legal process for or against a participant or his or her beneficiary or beneficiaries, as the case may be.

21. Administration Expense. The entire expense of offering and administering the Plan shall be borne by the Company and its participating Subsidiaries.

22. Access of Independent Certified Public Accountants and Committee to Information. The Company's independent certified public accountants shall have full access to the books and records of the Company and its Subsidiaries, and the Company shall furnish to such accountants such information as to the financial condition and operations of the Company and its Subsidiaries as such accountants may from time to time request, in order that such accountants may take any action required or requested to be taken by them under the Plan. The Chief Financial Officer or, in the event of his or her absence or disability to act, the principal accounting officer of the Company shall furnish to the Committee such information as the Committee may request to assist it in carrying out or interpreting this Plan. Neither such accountants, in reporting amounts required or requested under the Plan, nor the Chief Financial Officer, or any other director, officer or employee of the Company, in furnishing information to such accountants or to the Committee, shall be liable for any error therein, if such accountants or other person, as the case may be, shall have acted in good faith.

23. Amendment, Modification, Suspension and Termination of the Plan; Rescissions and Corrections. The Compensation Committee, at any time may terminate, and at any time and from time to time, and in any respect, may amend or modify the Plan or suspend any of its provisions; provided, however, that no such amendment, modification, suspension or termination shall, without the consent of a participant, adversely affect any right or obligation with respect to any Award theretofore made. The Committee, with respect to its area of authority as defined in Section 2(e), at any time may rescind or correct any actions made in error or that jeopardize the intended tax status or legal compliance of the Plan.

24. Indemnification and Exculpation.

(a) Indemnification. Each person who is or shall have been a member of the Compensation Committee, a member of the Annual Incentive Compensation Committee or an applicable Business Unit Leader shall be indemnified and held harmless by the Company against and from any and all loss, cost, liability or expense that may be imposed upon or reasonably incurred by such person in connection with or resulting from any claim, action, suit or proceeding to which such person may be or become a party or in which such person may be or become involved by reason of any action taken or failure to act under the Plan and against and from any and all amounts paid by such person in settlement thereof (with the Company's written approval) or paid by such person in satisfaction of a judgment in any such action, suit or proceeding, except a judgment in favor of the Company based upon a finding of such person's lack of good faith; subject, however, to the condition that upon the institution of any claim, action, suit or proceeding against such person, such person shall in writing give the Company an opportunity, at its own expense, to handle and defend the same before such person undertakes to handle and defend it on such person's behalf. The right of indemnification shall not be exclusive of any other right to which such person may be entitled as a matter of law or otherwise, or any power that the Company may have to indemnify or hold such person harmless.

(b) Exculpation. Each member of the Compensation Committee, each member of the Annual Incentive Compensation Committee and each applicable Business Unit Leader shall be fully justified in relying or acting in good faith upon any information furnished in connection with the administration of the Plan or any appropriate person or persons other than such person. In no event shall any person who is or shall have been a member of the Compensation Committee, a member of the Annual Incentive Compensation Committee or an applicable Business Unit Leader be held liable for any determination made or other action taken or any omission to act in reliance upon any such information, or for any action (including the furnishing of information) taken or any failure to act, if in good faith.

25. Finality of Determinations. Each determination, interpretation or other action made or taken pursuant to the provisions of the Plan by the Compensation Committee, the Annual Incentive Compensation Committee or the applicable Business Unit Leader shall be final and shall be binding and conclusive for all purposes and upon all persons, including, but without limitation thereto, the Company, its stockholders, the Compensation Committee and each of the members thereof, the Annual Incentive Compensation Committee and each of the members thereof, the applicable Business Unit Leader, and the directors, officers, and employees of the Company, the Plan participants, and their respective successors in interest.

26. Code Section 409A. All Awards are intended to be exempt from, or in compliance with, Section 409A of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended ("Code"), and the regulations issued thereunder, and the Plan is to be construed accordingly. The Company reserves the right to take such action as the Company deems necessary or desirable to ensure Awards are exempt from, or comply with, Code Section 409A, and the regulations issued thereunder. Notwithstanding the foregoing, any employee or beneficiary receiving a distribution of cash, Stock, or Other Stock-Based Award shall be responsible for any taxes related to such distribution, including any taxes under Code Section 409A.

27. Governing Law. The Plan shall be governed by and construed in accordance with the laws of the State of Michigan.

**Retention Program Restricted Stock Unit Agreement under Ford Motor Company's Long-Term Incentive Plan**

This AGREEMENT made as of this [ ] day of MONTH 20\_\_ (the "RSU Agreement"), by and between Ford Motor Company, a Delaware corporation (the "Company"), and [ ] (the "Grantee"), WITNESSETH:

WHEREAS, the Grantee is now employed by the Company, or one of its subsidiaries, in a responsible capacity and the Company desires to provide an incentive to the Grantee to encourage the Grantee to remain in the employ of the Company or of one or more of its subsidiaries and to increase the Grantee's interest in the Company's long-term success; and as an inducement thereto, the Company has adopted Ford's Long-Term Incentive Plan (the "Plan"), to be administered by the Compensation Committee (the "Committee"), and has determined to grant to the Grantee the restricted stock units herein provided for,

NOW, THEREFORE, IT IS AGREED BETWEEN THE PARTIES as follows:

Subject to the terms and conditions set forth herein, in the Plan, in the "Terms and Conditions of the Retention Program Restricted Stock Unit Agreement" (the "RSU Terms and Conditions") and in any rules and regulations established by the Committee pursuant to the Plan (all of which are incorporated by reference into this Agreement as though set forth in full herein), the Company hereby grants to the Grantee [ ] restricted stock units (the "RSU Grant"). The RSU Grant will vest after [one, two, three] year/s from the date of grant; [x]% of the RSU Grant will vest after one year from the date of grant; [x]% of the RSU Grant will vest after two years from the date of grant; and [x]% of the RSU Grant will vest after three years from the date of grant.

The Grantee agrees to remain in the employ of the Company or of one or more of its subsidiaries until MONTH [ ], 20\_\_ provided, however, that, if the second paragraph of Article 3 of the RSU Terms and Conditions shall apply to the Grantee, such period shall be limited to three months from the date of this Agreement; and provided, further, that nothing contained herein or in the RSU Terms and Conditions shall restrict the right of the Company or any of its subsidiaries to terminate the employment of the Grantee at any time, with or without cause. The term "Company" as used in this Agreement and the RSU Terms and Conditions with reference to employment shall include subsidiaries of the Company. The term "subsidiary" as used in this paragraph shall mean (i) any corporation a majority of the voting stock of which is owned directly or indirectly by the Company or (ii) any limited liability company a majority of the membership interest of which is owned directly or indirectly by the Company.

Notwithstanding anything to the contrary set forth in the RSU Terms and Conditions, if the Grantee's employment with the Company shall be terminated at any time prior to MONTH [ ], 20\_\_ for any reason other than death, incapacity or as described in the second paragraph of Article 3 of the RSU Terms and Conditions, the Grantee shall forfeit any unvested portion of this RSU Grant.

The grant of the RSU Grant is completely discretionary and does not create any rights to receive future restricted stock unit grants. The Company may amend, modify or terminate the Plan at any time, subject to limitations set forth in the Plan.

IN WITNESS THEREOF, the parties hereto have executed this Agreement as of the day and year first above written.

AUTHENTICATED

FORD MOTOR COMPANY

\_\_\_\_\_  
Grantee

Grantee ID:

**Description of Company Practices Regarding Club Memberships for Executives**

Certain officers and a limited number of other employees may be reimbursed (or have fees paid on their behalf) for certain expenses associated with certain club memberships when there is a business rationale to support the membership and the membership request is approved by, or pursuant to authority delegated by, the Compensation, Talent and Culture Committee of the Board of Directors.

## SUBSIDIARIES OF FORD MOTOR COMPANY AS OF JANUARY 31, 2022\*

<b>Organization</b>	<b>Jurisdiction</b>
CAB East LLC	Delaware, U.S.A.
CAB West LLC	Delaware, U.S.A.
Canadian Road Leasing Company	Canada
FCE Bank plc	England
FMC Automobiles SAS	France
Ford AI Holdings LLC	Delaware, U.S.A.
Ford Auto Securitization Trust	Canada
Ford Automotive Finance (China) Limited	China
Ford Bank GmbH	Germany
Ford Capital B.V.	Netherlands
Ford Credit Auto Lease Two LLC	Delaware, U.S.A.
Ford Credit Auto Owner Trust 2017-REV1	Delaware, U.S.A.
Ford Credit Auto Owner Trust 2017-REV2	Delaware, U.S.A.
Ford Credit Auto Owner Trust 2018-REV1	Delaware, U.S.A.
Ford Credit Auto Owner Trust 2018-REV2	Delaware, U.S.A.
Ford Credit Auto Owner Trust 2019-REV1	Delaware, U.S.A.
Ford Credit Auto Owner Trust 2020-REV1	Delaware, U.S.A.
Ford Credit Auto Owner Trust 2020-REV2	Delaware, U.S.A.
Ford Credit Auto Owner Trust 2021-REV2	Delaware, U.S.A.
Ford Credit Canada Company	Canada
Ford Credit Canadian Lending, LP	Canada
Ford Credit CP Auto Receivables LLC	Delaware, U.S.A.
Ford Credit Floorplan Corporation	Delaware, U.S.A.
Ford Credit Floorplan Master Owner Trust A	Delaware, U.S.A.
Ford Credit International LLC	Delaware, U.S.A.
Ford Credit Italia Spa	Italy
Ford Deutschland Holding GmbH	Germany
Ford ECO GmbH	Switzerland
Ford Espana S.L.	Spain
Ford European Holdings LLC	Delaware, U.S.A.
Ford Holdings LLC	Delaware, U.S.A.
Ford Global Technologies, LLC	Delaware, U.S.A.
Ford India Private Limited	India
Ford International Capital LLC	Delaware, U.S.A.
Ford International Liquidity Management Limited	England
Ford Italia S.p.A.	Italy
Ford Lease Trust	Canada
Ford Mexico Holdings LLC	Delaware, U.S.A.
Ford Motor (China) Ltd.	China
Ford Motor Company Limited	England
Ford Motor Company of Australia Pty Ltd	Australia

<b><u>Organization</u></b>	<b><u>Jurisdiction</u></b>
Ford Motor Company of Canada, Limited	Canada
Ford Motor Company of Southern Africa (Pty) Limited	South Africa
Ford Motor Company, S.A. de C.V.	Mexico
Ford Motor Credit Company LLC	Delaware, U.S.A.
Ford Motor Service Company	Michigan, U.S.A.
Ford Next LLC	Delaware, U.S.A.
Ford Retail Group Limited	England
Ford Romania S.A.	Romania
Ford Trading Company, LLC	Delaware, U.S.A.
Ford VH Limited	England
Ford VHC AB	Sweden
Ford-Werke GmbH	Germany
Global Investments 1 Inc.	Delaware, U.S.A.

107 Other U.S. Subsidiaries

156 Other Non-U.S. Subsidiaries

---

\* Other subsidiaries are not shown by name in the above list because, considered in the aggregate as a single subsidiary, they would not constitute a significant subsidiary.

**CONSENT OF INDEPENDENT REGISTERED PUBLIC ACCOUNTING FIRM**

Ford Motor Company Registration Statement Nos. 33-62227, 333-02735, 333-20725, 333-31466, 333-47733, 333-56660, 333-57596, 333-65703, 333-71380, 333-74313, 333-85138, 333-87619, 333-104063, 333-113584, 333-123251, 333-138819, 333-138821, 333-149453, 333-149456, 333-153815, 333-153816, 333-156630, 333-156631, 333-157584, 333-162992, 333-162993, 333-165100, 333-172491, 333-179624, 333-186730, 333-193999, 333-194000, 333-203697, 333-210978, 333-217494, 333-226348, 333-231058, 333-240220, and 333-258240 on Form S-8 and 333-236450 on Form S-3.

We hereby consent to the incorporation by reference in the aforementioned Registration Statements of Ford Motor Company of our report dated February 3, 2022 relating to the financial statements, financial statement schedule and the effectiveness of internal control over financial reporting, which appears in this Form 10-K.

/s/ PricewaterhouseCoopers LLP

Detroit, Michigan  
February 3, 2022

**POWER OF ATTORNEY WITH RESPECT TO  
ANNUAL REPORT OF FORD MOTOR COMPANY ON  
FORM 10-K FOR THE YEAR ENDED DECEMBER 31, 2021**

Each of the undersigned, a director of Ford Motor Company ("Ford"), appoints each of S. P. Croley, C. A. O'Callaghan, J. E. Osgood, C. M. MacGillivray, and D. J. Witten his or her true and lawful attorney and agent to do any and all acts and things and execute any and all instruments which the attorney and agent may deem necessary or advisable in order to enable Ford to comply with the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, and any requirements of the Securities and Exchange Commission, in connection with the filing of Ford's Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2021 and any and all amendments thereto, as authorized at a meeting of the Board of Directors of Ford duly called and held on February 1, 2022 including, but not limited to, power and authority to sign his or her name (whether on behalf of Ford, or as a director or officer of Ford, or by attesting the seal of Ford, or otherwise) to such instruments and to such Annual Report and any amendments thereto, and to file them with the Securities and Exchange Commission. Each of the undersigned ratifies and confirms all that any of the attorneys and agents shall do or cause to be done by virtue hereof. Any one of the attorneys and agents shall have, and may exercise, all the powers conferred by this instrument. Each of the undersigned has signed his or her name as of the 3<sup>rd</sup> day of February, 2022:

/s/ Kimberly A. Casiano  
(Kimberly A. Casiano)

/s/ Anthony F. Earley, Jr.  
(Anthony F. Earley, Jr.)

/s/ Alexandra Ford English  
(Alexandra Ford English)

/s/ Henry Ford III  
(Henry Ford III)

/s/ William W. Helman IV  
(William W. Helman IV)

/s/ William E. Kennard  
(William E. Kennard)

/s/ John C. May II  
(John C. May II)

/s/ Beth E. Mooney  
(Beth E. Mooney)

/s/ Lynn Vojvodich Radakovich  
(Lynn Vojvodich Radakovich)

/s/ John L. Thornton  
(John L. Thornton)

/s/ John B. Veihmeyer  
(John B. Veihmeyer)

/s/ John S. Weinberg  
(John S. Weinberg)

**CERTIFICATION**

I, James D. Farley, Jr., certify that:

1. I have reviewed this Annual Report on Form 10-K for the period ended December 31, 2021 of Ford Motor Company;
2. Based on my knowledge, this report does not contain any untrue statement of a material fact or omit to state a material fact necessary to make the statements made, in light of the circumstances under which such statements were made, not misleading with respect to the period covered by this report;
3. Based on my knowledge, the financial statements, and other financial information included in this report, fairly present in all material respects the financial condition, results of operations and cash flows of the registrant as of, and for, the periods presented in this report;
4. The registrant's other certifying officer(s) and I are responsible for establishing and maintaining disclosure controls and procedures (as defined in Exchange Act Rules 13a-15(e) and 15d-15(e)) and internal control over financial reporting (as defined in Exchange Act Rules 13a-15(f) and 15d-15(f)) for the registrant and have:
  - (a) Designed such disclosure controls and procedures, or caused such disclosure controls and procedures to be designed under our supervision, to ensure that material information relating to the registrant, including its consolidated subsidiaries, is made known to us by others within those entities, particularly during the period in which this report is being prepared;
  - (b) Designed such internal control over financial reporting, or caused such internal control over financial reporting to be designed under our supervision, to provide reasonable assurance regarding the reliability of financial reporting and the preparation of financial statements for external purposes in accordance with generally accepted accounting principles;
  - (c) Evaluated the effectiveness of the registrant's disclosure controls and procedures and presented in this report our conclusions about the effectiveness of the disclosure controls and procedures, as of the end of the period covered by this report based on such evaluation; and
  - (d) Disclosed in this report any change in the registrant's internal control over financial reporting that occurred during the registrant's most recent fiscal quarter (the registrant's fourth fiscal quarter in the case of an annual report) that has materially affected, or is reasonably likely to materially affect, the registrant's internal control over financial reporting; and
5. The registrant's other certifying officer(s) and I have disclosed, based on our most recent evaluation of internal control over financial reporting, to the registrant's auditors and the audit committee of the registrant's board of directors (or persons performing the equivalent functions):
  - (a) All significant deficiencies and material weaknesses in the design or operation of internal control over financial reporting which are reasonably likely to adversely affect the registrant's ability to record, process, summarize and report financial information; and
  - (b) Any fraud, whether or not material, that involves management or other employees who have a significant role in the registrant's internal control over financial reporting.

Dated: February 3, 2022

/s/ James D. Farley, Jr.

James D. Farley, Jr.

President and Chief Executive Officer

**CERTIFICATION**

I, John T. Lawler, certify that:

1. I have reviewed this Annual Report on Form 10-K for the period ended December 31, 2021 of Ford Motor Company;
2. Based on my knowledge, this report does not contain any untrue statement of a material fact or omit to state a material fact necessary to make the statements made, in light of the circumstances under which such statements were made, not misleading with respect to the period covered by this report;
3. Based on my knowledge, the financial statements, and other financial information included in this report, fairly present in all material respects the financial condition, results of operations and cash flows of the registrant as of, and for, the periods presented in this report;
4. The registrant's other certifying officer(s) and I are responsible for establishing and maintaining disclosure controls and procedures (as defined in Exchange Act Rules 13a-15(e) and 15d-15(e)) and internal control over financial reporting (as defined in Exchange Act Rules 13a-15(f) and 15d-15(f)) for the registrant and have:
  - (a) Designed such disclosure controls and procedures, or caused such disclosure controls and procedures to be designed under our supervision, to ensure that material information relating to the registrant, including its consolidated subsidiaries, is made known to us by others within those entities, particularly during the period in which this report is being prepared;
  - (b) Designed such internal control over financial reporting, or caused such internal control over financial reporting to be designed under our supervision, to provide reasonable assurance regarding the reliability of financial reporting and the preparation of financial statements for external purposes in accordance with generally accepted accounting principles;
  - (c) Evaluated the effectiveness of the registrant's disclosure controls and procedures and presented in this report our conclusions about the effectiveness of the disclosure controls and procedures, as of the end of the period covered by this report based on such evaluation; and
  - (d) Disclosed in this report any change in the registrant's internal control over financial reporting that occurred during the registrant's most recent fiscal quarter (the registrant's fourth fiscal quarter in the case of an annual report) that has materially affected, or is reasonably likely to materially affect, the registrant's internal control over financial reporting; and
5. The registrant's other certifying officer(s) and I have disclosed, based on our most recent evaluation of internal control over financial reporting, to the registrant's auditors and the audit committee of the registrant's board of directors (or persons performing the equivalent functions):
  - (a) All significant deficiencies and material weaknesses in the design or operation of internal control over financial reporting which are reasonably likely to adversely affect the registrant's ability to record, process, summarize and report financial information; and
  - (b) Any fraud, whether or not material, that involves management or other employees who have a significant role in the registrant's internal control over financial reporting.

Dated: February 3, 2022

/s/ John T. Lawler

John T. Lawler

Chief Financial Officer

**CERTIFICATION OF CHIEF EXECUTIVE OFFICER**

I, James D. Farley, Jr., President and Chief Executive Officer of Ford Motor Company (the "Company"), hereby certify pursuant to Rule 13a-14(b) or 15d-14(b) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, as amended, and Section 1350 of Chapter 63 of Title 18 of the United States Code that to my knowledge:

1. The Company's Annual Report on Form 10-K for the period ended December 31, 2021, to which this statement is furnished as an exhibit (the "Report"), fully complies with the requirements of Section 13(a) or 15(d) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, as amended; and
2. The information contained in this Report fairly presents, in all material respects, the financial condition and results of operations of the Company.

Dated: February 3, 2022

/s/ James D. Farley, Jr.

James D. Farley, Jr.

President and Chief Executive Officer

**CERTIFICATION OF CHIEF FINANCIAL OFFICER**

I, John T. Lawler, Chief Financial Officer of Ford Motor Company (the "Company"), hereby certify pursuant to Rule 13a-14(b) or Rule 15d-14(b) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, as amended, and Section 1350 of Chapter 63 of Title 18 of the United States Code that to my knowledge:

1. The Company's Annual Report on Form 10-K for the period ended December 31, 2021, to which this statement is furnished as an exhibit (the "Report"), fully complies with the requirements of Section 13(a) or 15(d) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, as amended; and
2. The information contained in this Report fairly presents, in all material respects, the financial condition and results of operations of the Company.

Dated: February 3, 2022

/s/ John T. Lawler

\_\_\_\_\_  
John T. Lawler

Chief Financial Officer